

بصائر الدرجات في فضائل آل محمد صلى الله عليهم

**BASAAIR AL-DARAJAAT**

**FI FAZAAEL AAL-E-MUHAMMAD<sup>asws</sup>**

**Levels of Insight into the merits of Progeny<sup>asws</sup> of Muhammad<sup>saww</sup>**

**By**

**Abu Ja'far Muhammad Bin Al-Hassan Bin Al-Farookh Al-Saffaar**

**Died 290 AH**

**Companion of Imam Hassan Al-Askari<sup>asws</sup>**

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

<b>PART SIX .....</b>	<b>4</b>
<b>CHAPTER 1 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> RECOGNISE THE LIFE-TERMS OF THEIR<sup>asws</sup> SHIAS AND CAUSES OF WHAT AFFLICTS THEM .....</b>	<b>4</b>
<b>CHAPTER 2 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> KNOW THE KNOWLEDGE OF DEATHS AND AFFLICTIONS, AND THE LINEAGES OF ARABS, AND THE DECISIVE ADDRESS .....</b>	<b>11</b>
<b>CHAPTER 3 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> ARE REVIVING THE DEAD, AND CURING THE BLIND AND THE LEPER BY THE PERMISSION OF ALLAH<sup>azwj</sup> .....</b>	<b>16</b>
<b>CHAPTER 4 – REGARDING THAT THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup> ARE REVIVING THE DEAD BY THE PERMISSION OF ALLAH<sup>azwj</sup> THE EXALTED.....</b>	<b>22</b>
<b>CHAPTER 5 – REGARDING THAT THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup> ARE VISITING THE DECEASED AND THE DECEASED ARE VISITING THEM<sup>asws</sup> .....</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>CHAPTER 6 – REGARDING THE BEQUEST OF RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> TO AMIR AL-MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup> THAT HE<sup>asws</sup> ASKS HIM<sup>saww</sup> AFTER HIS<sup>saww</sup> EXPIRY .....</b>	<b>39</b>
<b>CHAPTER 7 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEIR<sup>asws</sup> ENEMIES ARE PRESENTED TO THEM<sup>asws</sup> AND THEY ARE DEAD, AND THEY<sup>asws</sup> SEE THEM.....</b>	<b>42</b>
<b>CHAPTER 8 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> RECOGNISE THE ONES WHO ENTERED TO SEE THEM<sup>asws</sup>, REGARDING THE EMAN AND THE HYPOCRISY.....</b>	<b>47</b>
<b>CHAPTER 9 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> RECOGNISE THE ONES WHO ENTER TO SEE THEM<sup>asws</sup>, BY THE GOOD, AND THE EVIL, AND THE LOVE, AND THE HATRED .....</b>	<b>49</b>
<b>CHAPTER 10 – REGARDING AMIR AL MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup>, THE PROPHET<sup>saww</sup> TAUGHT HIM<sup>asws</sup> THE KNOWLEDGE, ALL OF IT, AND PARTICIPATED HIM<sup>asws</sup> IN THE KNOWLEDGE AND DID NOT PARTICIPATED HIM<sup>asws</sup> IN THE PROPHET-HOOD .....</b>	<b>51</b>
<b>CHAPTER 11 – REGARDING AMIR AL-MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup>, RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> PARTICIPATED HIM<sup>asws</sup> IN THE KNOWLEDGE, AND DID NOT PARTICIPATE HIM<sup>asws</sup> IN THE PROPHET-HOOD, AND MENTION OF THE TWO POMEGRANATES.....</b>	<b>55</b>
<b>CHAPTER 12 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, IT HAS COME TO THEM<sup>asws</sup>, THE KNOWLEDGE WHICH RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> HAD LEARNT .....</b>	<b>60</b>
<b>CHAPTER 13 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> KNOW EVERY FERTILE LAND AND EVERY INFERTILE LAND, AND EVERY GROUP GUIDED AND STRAYING UP TO THE DAY OF QIYAMAH .....</b>	<b>62</b>

**CHAPTER 14 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, WITH THEM<sup>asws</sup> IS THE ORIGINAL KNOWLEDGE WHAT IS INHERITED FROM THE PROPHET<sup>saww</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> ARE NOT SPEAKING WITH THEIR<sup>asws</sup> OPINIONS..... 67**

**CHAPTER 15 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, WITH THEM<sup>asws</sup> IS ENTIRETY OF WHAT IS IN THE BOOK, AND THE SUNNAH, AND THEY<sup>asws</sup> ARE NOT SPEAKING WITH THEIR<sup>asws</sup> OPINIONS, AND THEY HAVE NOT ALLOWED THAT FOR THEIR<sup>asws</sup> SHIAS ..... 70**

**CHAPTER 16 – REGARDING MENTION OF THE DOORS WHICH RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> TAUGHT AMIR AL-MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup> ..... 72**

**CHAPTER 17 – REGARDING THE LETTERS WHICH RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> TAUGHT ALI<sup>asws</sup> ... 79**

**CHAPTER 18 – THE PHRASE WHICH RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> TAUGHT AMIR AL-MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup> ..... 82**

## الجزء السادس

## PART SIX

## 1 باب في الأئمة ع أنهم يعرفون آجال شيعتهم و سبب ما يصيبهم

CHAPTER 1 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> RECOGNISE THE LIFE-TERMS OF THEIR<sup>asws</sup> SHIAS AND CAUSES OF WHAT AFFLICTS THEM

1- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ رَيْعِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ طَرِيفٍ عَنِ ابْنِ نُبَاتَةَ قَالَ: كَانَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِذَا وَقَفَ الرَّجُلُ بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ قَالَ يَا فُلَانُ اسْتَعِدَّ وَ أَعِدَّ لِنَفْسِكَ مَا تُرِيدُ فَإِنَّكَ تَمْرُضُ فِي يَوْمٍ كَذَا وَ كَذَا فِي سَاعَةِ كَذَا وَ كَذَا وَ سَبَبُ مَرَضِكَ كَذَا وَ كَذَا وَ تَمُوتُ فِي شَهْرِ كَذَا وَ كَذَا فِي يَوْمٍ كَذَا وَ كَذَا فِي سَاعَةِ كَذَا وَ كَذَا

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Rabie Bin Muhammad, from Sa'ad Bin Tareyf, from Ibn Nubata who said,

'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> was such that whenever he<sup>asws</sup> paused the man in front of him<sup>asws</sup>, said: 'O so and so! Get ready and prepare for yourself what you want, for you will be falling sick during such and such day, in such and such time, and the cause of your illness is such and such, and you will be dying in such a such month, during such and such day, during such a such time'.

قَالَ سَعْدٌ فَقُلْتُ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ فَكَيْفَ لَا تَقُولُ أَنْتَ وَ لَا تُخْبِرُنَا فَتَسْتَعِدَّ لَهُ قَالَ هَذَا بَابٌ أَغْلَقَ الْجَوَابَ فِيهِ عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ ع حَتَّى يَقُومَ قَائِمُنَا.

Sa'ad said, 'I said, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! How come you<sup>asws</sup> are not saying nor informing us, so we can be prepared for it?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'This door, Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> closed the answer regarding it until the rising of our<sup>asws</sup> Qaim<sup>asws</sup> 1.

2- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي إِبرَاهِيمُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ قَالَ: كَانَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ ع كَتَبَ إِلَيَّ كِتَابًا وَ أَمَرَنِي أَنْ لَا أَفُكَّهُ حَتَّى يَمُوتَ يَحْيَى بْنُ أَبِي عِمْرَانَ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa who said, 'It was narrated to me by Ibrahim Bin Muhammad who said,

'Abu Ja'far Muhammad<sup>asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup> wrote a letter to me and instructed me that I<sup>asws</sup> should not open it until Yahya Bin Abu Imran dies'.

قَالَ فَمَكَتُ الْكِتَابَ عِنْدِي سِنِينَ فَلَمَّا كَانَ الْيَوْمُ الَّذِي مَاتَ فِيهِ يَحْيَى بْنُ أَبِي عِمْرَانَ فَفُكْتُ الْكِتَابَ فَإِذَا فِيهِ قُمْ بِمَا كَانَ يَقُومُ بِهِ أَوْ نَحْوُ هَذَا مِنَ الْأَمْرِ.

<sup>1</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 1

He (the narrator) said, 'The letter remained with me for years. When it was the day in which Yahya Bin Abu Imran died, I opened the letter, and there, in it was: 'Stand with what he was standing with', or approximate to this from the matter".<sup>2</sup>

3 - قال وحدثني يحيى و إسحاق ابنا سليمان بن داود أن إبراهيم قرأ هذا الكتاب في المقبرة يوما مات يحيى و كان إبراهيم يقول كنت لا أخاف الموت ما كان يحيى بن أبي عمران حيا و أخبرني بذلك الحسن بن عبد الله بن سليمان.

He said, 'And it is narrated to me by Yahya and Is'haq, two sons of Suleyman Bin Dawood,

'Ibrahim read this letter in the graveyard on the day Yahya had died, and Ibrahim was said, 'I did not use to fear the death for as long as Yahya Bin Abu Imran was alive', and it was narrated to me with that by Al-Hassan Bin Abdullah Bin Suleyman".<sup>3</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْوُشَّاءِ عَنْ هِشَامٍ قَالَ: أُرِدْتُ شِرَى جَارِيَةٍ بِثَمَنٍ وَ كَتَبْتُ إِلَى أَبِي الْحُسَيْنِ عَ اسْتَشِيرُهُ فِي ذَلِكَ فَأَمْسَكَ فَلَمْ يُجِبْنِي فَإِنِّي [فَأَتَيْتُ] مِنَ الْعَدِ عِنْدَ مَوْلَى الْجَارِيَةِ إِذْ مَرَّ بِي وَ هِيَ خَالِيسَةٌ عِنْدَ جَوَارٍ فَصِرْتُ بِتَحْرِيرَةِ الْجَارِيَةِ فَنَظَرْتُ إِلَيْهَا

It was narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Al Husayn Bin Ali Al Washa, from Hisham who said,

'I wanted to buy a slave girl for a price, and I wrote to Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> consulting him<sup>asws</sup> regarding that. I waited, but he<sup>asws</sup> did not answer me. The next morning he<sup>asws</sup> came to the master of the slave girl when he passed by me, and she was seated at the neighbours. He<sup>asws</sup> went on to test the slave girl and looked at her'.

قَالَ ثُمَّ رَجَعْتُ إِلَى مَنْزِلِهِ فَكَتَبْتُ إِلَيْهِ لَا بَأْسَ إِنَّ لَمْ يَكُنْ فِي عُمْرِهَا قِلَّةٌ قَالَ فَأَمْسَكَ عَنْ شِرَائِهَا فَلَمْ أَخْرُجْ مِنْ مَكَّةَ حَتَّى مَاتَتْ..

He (the narrator) said, 'Then he<sup>asws</sup> returned to his<sup>asws</sup> house and wrote to me: 'There is no problem, if there did not happen to be little in her life-span'. I withheld from buying her, and I had not gone out from Makkah until she died".<sup>4</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا مُعَاوِيَةُ بْنُ حُكَيْمٍ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ يُونُسَ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْحَجَّاجِ قَالَ: اسْتَقْرَضَ أَبُو الْحُسَيْنِ عَ عَنْ [مِنْ] شِهَابِ بْنِ عَبْدِ رَبِّهِ قَالَ وَ كَتَبْتُ كِتَابًا وَ وَضَعْتُ عَلَى يَدَيْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْحَجَّاجِ قَالَ إِنَّ حَدَّثَ بِي حَدَثٌ [حَدَّثَ فَعَرَفْتُهُ]

It is narrated to us by Muawiya Bin Hukeym, from Ja'far Bin Muhammad Bin Yunus, from Abdul Rahman Bin Al Hajjaj who said,

'Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> wanted to demand a loan payback from Shihad Bin Abd Rabbih, and he<sup>asws</sup> wrote a letter and placed it upon the hand of Abdul Rahman Bin Hajjaj. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'If an event (of death) occurs with me<sup>asws</sup>, then tear it up'.

قَالَ عَبْدُ الرَّحْمَنِ فَنَزَعْتُ مِنْ مَكَّةَ فَلَقَيْتَنِي أَبُو الْحُسَيْنِ فَأَرْسَلَ إِلَيَّ بِمِثْلِ فَقَالَ لِي يَا عَبْدَ اللَّهِ خَرَّقَ الْكِتَابَ قَالَ فَقَعَلْتُ وَ قَدِمْتُ الْكُوفَةَ فَسَأَلْتُ عَنْ شِهَابٍ فَإِذَا هُوَ قَدْ مَاتَ فِي وَقْتٍ لَمْ يَكُنْ فِيهِ بَعَثُ الْكِتَابِ..

<sup>2</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 2

<sup>3</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 3

<sup>4</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 4

Abdul Rahman said, 'I went out from Makkah, and Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> met me and sent a message to me at Mina. He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'O Abdul Rahman! Tear up the letter'. I did so and arrived at Al-Kufa, and I asked about Shihab, and there it was so that he had died during the time the letter had not been sent".<sup>5</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُعَلَّى بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ مَا فَعَلَ أَبُو حَمَزَةَ قَالَ جُعِلَتْ فِدَاكَ خَلْفَتُهُ صَالِحاً فَقَالَ إِذَا رَجَعْتَ إِلَيْهِ فَأَقْرِئْهُ السَّلَامَ وَاعْلِمْهُ أَنَّهُ يَمُوتُ يَوْمَ كَذَا وَكَذَا مِنْ شَهْرِ كَذَا وَكَذَا

It is narrated to us by Al Husayn Bin Muhammad, from Moalla Bin Muhammad, from Ahmad Bin Abdullah, from Abdullah Bin Is'haq, from Ali, from Abu Baseer who said,

'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Abu Muhammad! What happened to Abu Hamza?' He said, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! I left him (and he was) healthy'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'When you return to him, then convey the greetings and let him know that he would be dying on such and such a day, from such and such month'.

قَالَ أَبُو بَصِيرٍ جُعِلَتْ فِدَاكَ لَقَدْ كَانَ فِيهِ أَنْسٌ وَكَانَ لَكُمْ شَيْعَةً قَالَ صَدَقْتَ يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ مَا عِنْدَنَا خَيْرٌ لَهُ قَالَ جُعِلَتْ فِدَاكَ شَيْعَتُكُمْ

Abu Baseer said, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! There was love in him, and he was a Shia of yours<sup>asws</sup>'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'You speak the truth, O Abu Hamza! What is with us<sup>asws</sup> is better for him'. He said, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! (For) your<sup>asws</sup> Shias?'

قَالَ نَعَمْ إِذَا خَافَ اللَّهَ وَرَاقَبَهُ وَتَوَقَّى الذُّنُوبَ فَإِذَا فَعَلَ ذَلِكَ كَانَ مَعَنَا فِي دَرَجَاتِنَا قَالَ أَبُو بَصِيرٍ فَرَجَعْتُ فَمَا لَبِثْتُ أَبُو حَمَزَةَ حَتَّى هَلَكَ تِلْكَ السَّاعَةَ فِي ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمِ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Yes, when he fears Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, and is pious, and fears the sins. When he does that, he would be with us<sup>asws</sup> in our<sup>asws</sup> levels'. Abu Baseer said, 'I returned, and it was not long before Abu Hamza died that very time during that very day'.<sup>6</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ الدَّعَشِيِّ عَنْ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ مُوسَى قَالَ: اشْتَكَى عَمِّي مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ حَتَّى أَشْرَفَ عَلَى الْمَوْتِ قَالَ فُكُنَّا مُجْتَمِعِينَ عِنْدَهُ فَدَخَلَ أَبُو الْحُسَيْنِ ع فَقَعَدَ فِي نَاحِيَةٍ وَاسْحَاقُ عَمِّي عِنْدَ رَأْسِهِ يَبْكِي

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Abdullah Bin Saeed al Da'shi, from Al Husayn Bin Musa who said,

'My uncle Muhammad son of Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> complained (of health problems) until he overlooked upon the death. We were gathered in his presence, and Abu Al-Hassan (Musa)<sup>asws</sup> entered and sat in a corner, and my uncle Is'haq was crying by his head.

فَقَعَدَ قَلِيلًا ثُمَّ قَامَ فَتَبِعْتُهُ فَمُلْتُ جُعِلَتْ فِدَاكَ يَلُومُكَ إِخْوَتُكَ وَ أَهْلُ بَيْتِكَ يَقُولُونَ دَخَلْتَ عَلَى عَمِّكَ وَ هُوَ فِي الْمَوْتِ ثُمَّ خَرَجْتَ

He<sup>asws</sup> sat for a little while, then stood up. I followed him<sup>asws</sup> and said, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! Your<sup>asws</sup> brothers will blame you<sup>asws</sup>. They will be saying, you<sup>asws</sup> entered to see your<sup>asws</sup> uncle and he was in (the pangs of) death, then you<sup>asws</sup> went out'.

<sup>5</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 5

<sup>6</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 6

قَالَ أَيُّ أَخِي أَرَأَيْتَ هَذَا الْبَاكِي سَيَمُوتُ وَ يَبْكِي ذَاكَ عَلَيْهِ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Which brother of mine<sup>asws</sup> did I<sup>asws</sup> see? This crying one will be dying and that one will be crying upon him (instead)'.

قَالَ فَبَرَأَ مُحَمَّدٌ بْنُ جَعْفَرٍ وَ اشْتَكَى إِسْحَاقُ فَمَاتَ وَ بَكَى مُحَمَّدٌ عَلَيْهِ.

He (the narrator) said, 'Muhammad son of Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> was cured, and Is'haq complained (of health problems), and he died, and Muhammad cried upon him''.<sup>7</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ سَيْفِ بْنِ عَمِيرَةَ عَنْ أَبِي أُسَامَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَا زَيْدُ كَمْ أَتَى عَلَيْكَ مِنْ سَنَةٍ قُلْتُ جُعِلَتْ فِدَاكَ كَذَا سَنَةً قَالَ يَا أَبَا أُسَامَةَ حَدِّثْ عِبَادَةَ رَبِّكَ وَ أَخْبِرْ تَوْبَةَ فَبَكَيْتُ فَقَالَ لِي مَا يُبْكِيكَ يَا زَيْدُ قُلْتُ نَعَيْتُ إِلَيَّ نَفْسِي قَالَ يَا زَيْدُ أَبَشِرْ فَإِنَّكَ مِنْ شِيعَتِنَا وَ أَنْتَ فِي الْجَنَّةِ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Sayf Bin Ameyra, from Abu Usama who said,

'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'O Zayd! How many years have come upon you?' I said, 'May I sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! Such and such years'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Abu Usama! Renew worshipping your Lord<sup>azwj</sup> and begin the repentance'. I started crying. He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'What makes you cry, O Zayd?' I said, 'Your<sup>asws</sup> giving the news of my death to myself<sup>asws</sup>'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Zayd! Receive glad tidings, for you are from our<sup>asws</sup> Shias, and you will be in the Paradise''.<sup>8</sup>

9- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ مُعَلَّى قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ عَنْ سَيْفِ بْنِ عَمِيرَةَ قَالَ: سَمِعْتُ الْعَبْدَ الصَّالِحَ أَبَا الْحُسَيْنِ ع يَنْعَى إِلَى رَجُلٍ نَفْسَهُ فَقُلْتُ فِي نَفْسِي وَ إِنَّهُ لَيَعْلَمُ مَتَى يَمُوتُ الرَّجُلُ مِنْ شِيعَتِهِ فَقَالَ شَبَّهَ الْمُعْضَبُ يَا إِسْحَاقُ قَدْ كَانَ رُشِيدَ الْمُخْرَجِ يَغْلُمُ عِلْمَ الْمَنَاتَا وَ الْبَلَايَا فَلَا إِمَامَ أَوْلَى بِذَلِكَ.

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Ibrahim Bin Muhammad who said, 'It is narrated to us by Ali Bin Moalla who said, 'It is narrated to us by Ibn Abu Hamza, from Sayf Bin Ameyra who said,

'I heard Al-Abd Al-Salih Abu Al-Hassan (Musa)<sup>asws</sup> giving the news of death to a man regarding his own self, and he<sup>asws</sup> knew when the man from his<sup>asws</sup> Shias would be dying. He<sup>asws</sup> said resembling the anger: 'O Is'haq! Rusheyd Al-Hajary had known the knowledge of the deaths and the afflictions, and the Imam<sup>asws</sup> is foremost with that''.<sup>9</sup>

10- حَدَّثَنَا جَعْفَرُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَبِيحٍ قَالَ: قُلْتُ إِنَّ أَصْحَابَنَا قَدْ قَدِمُوا مِنَ الْكُوفَةِ فَذَكَّرُوا أَنَّ الْمُفْضِلَ شَدِيدُ الْوَجَعِ فَأَدَغَ اللَّهُ لَهُ قَالَ قَدْ اسْتَرَاخَ وَ كَانَ هَذَا الْكَلَامَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهِ بِثَلَاثِ أَيَّامٍ.

It is narrated to us by Ja'far Bin Is'haq, from Usman Bin Ali, from Khalid Bin Najeed who said,

<sup>7</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 7

<sup>8</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 8

<sup>9</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 9

'I said, 'Our companions have arrived from Al-Kufa, and they mentioned that Al-Mufazzal is in severe pain, so supplicate to Allah<sup>azwj</sup> for him'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'He has rested', and this talk was after his death by three days".<sup>10</sup>

11- وَ عَنْهُ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ خَالِدٍ قَالَ: كُنْتُ مَعَ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ ع بِمَكَّةَ فَقَالَ مِنْ هَاهُنَا مِنْ أَصْحَابِكُمْ فَعَدَدْتُ عَلَيْهِ ثَمَانِيَةَ أَنْفُسٍ فَأَمَرَ بِإِخْرَاجِ أَرْبَعَةٍ وَ سَكَتَ عَنْ أَرْبَعَةٍ فَمَا كَانَ إِلَّا يَوْمٌ وَ مِنَ الْعَدِّ حَتَّى مَاتَ الْأَرْبَعَةُ فَسَلِمُوا.

And from him, from Usman Bin Isa, from Khalid who said,

'I was with Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> at Makkah and he<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Who is over here from your companions?' I counted (them) to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'Eight souls'. He<sup>asws</sup> instructed with the extracting four, and he<sup>asws</sup> was silent from (the other) four'. It was not even a day and from the morning until the four had died, and they (the other four) were safe".<sup>11</sup>

12- حَدَّثَنَا جَعْفَرُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ سَعْدٍ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ خَالِدِ بْنِ جَبْرِ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ ع قَالَ: قَالَ لِي أَفْرِغْ فِيمَا بَيْنَكَ وَ بَيْنَ مَنْ كَانَ لَهُ مَعَكَ عَمَلٌ فِي سَنَةِ أَرْبَعٍ وَ سَبْعِينَ وَ مِائَةٍ حَتَّى يَجِبَ لَكَ كِتَابِي وَ انْظُرْ مَا عِنْدَكَ وَ مَا بَعَثَ [فَابْعَثْ] بِهِ إِلَيَّ وَ لَا تَقْبَلْ مِنْ أَحَدٍ شَيْئاً وَ خَرَجَ إِلَى الْمَدِينَةِ وَ بَقِيَ خَالِدٌ بِمَكَّةَ خَمْسَةَ عَشَرَ يَوْماً ثُمَّ مَاتَ.

It is narrated to us by Ja'far Bin Is'haq, from Sa'ad, from usman Bin Isa, from Khalid Bin Najeeh,

'From Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'Vacate between you and the one who has worked with you in the year one hundred and seventy-four, until my<sup>asws</sup> letter comes to you, and look at what is with you and what has been sent, so send it to me<sup>asws</sup> with him, and do not accept anything from anyone'. He<sup>asws</sup> went out to Al-Medina and Khalid remained Al-Makkah for fifteen days, then died".<sup>12</sup>

13- حَدَّثَنَا الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَصَّالٍ عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةَ عَنْ إِسْحَاقَ قَالَ: كُنْتُ عِنْدَ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ ع وَ دَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ رَجُلٌ فَقَالَ لَهُ أَبُو الْحَسَنِ ع يَا فُلَانُ إِنَّكَ تَمُوتُ إِلَى شَهْرٍ

It is narrated to us by Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from Muawiya, from Is'haq who said,

'I was in the presence of Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> and a man entered to see him<sup>asws</sup>. Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'O so and so! You will be dying in a month'.

قَالَ فَأَصْمَرْتُ فِي نَفْسِي كَأَنَّهُ يَعْلَمُ آجَالَ شَيْعَتِهِ قَالَ يَا إِسْحَاقُ وَ مَا تُنْكِرُونَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ وَ قَدْ كَانَ رُشَيْدُ الْهَجْرِيِّ مُسْتَضْعِفاً وَ كَانَ يَعْلَمُ عِلْمَ الْمَنَابَا وَ الْبَلَايَا فَلَا إِمَامَ أَوْلَى بِذَلِكَ

He (the narrator) said, 'I thought within myself, 'It is as if he<sup>asws</sup> knows the terms (life-spans) of his<sup>asws</sup> Shias'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Is'haq! What are you denying from that, and Rusheyd Al-Hajary was weak, and he was knowing the knowledge of the deaths and the afflictions, and the Imam<sup>asws</sup> is foremost with that'.

<sup>10</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 10

<sup>11</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 11

<sup>12</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 12



ثُمَّ قَالَ يَا إِسْحَاقُ تَمُوتُ إِلَى سَنَتَيْنِ وَ يُشْتَتُّ أَهْلُكَ وَ وَلَدُكَ وَ عِيَالُكَ وَ أَهْلُ بَيْتِكَ وَ يُفْلِسُونَ إِفْلَاساً شَدِيداً.

Then he<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Is'haq! You will be dying in two years, and your wife, and your children, and your dependants, and your family members will disperse and they would be impoverished with severe poverty'.<sup>13</sup>

14- حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ مُيَسَّرٍ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَا مُيَسَّرُ لَقَدْ زِيدَ فِي عُمْرِكَ فَأَيُّ شَيْءٍ تَعْمَلُ قَالَ كُنْتُ أَجِيراً وَ أَنَا غُلَامٌ بِخَمْسَةِ دَرَاهِمٍ فَكُنْتُ أُجْرِيهَا عَلَى خَالِي.

It is narrated to us by Yaquob Bin Yazeed, from Ibn Abu Umery, from Hisham Bin Al Hakam, from Muyasser who said,

'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Muyasser! There has been an increase in your life-span, so which thing did you do?' He said, 'I was hired for five Dirhams when I was a young boy, so I paid his wages (cleared my account)'.<sup>14</sup>

15- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ أَبِي الصَّبَّاحِ عَنْ زَيْدِ الشَّحَامِ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقَالَ يَا زَيْدُ جَدَّدَ عِبَادَةٌ وَ أَخَذْتُ تَوْبَةً قَالَ نَعَيْتُ إِلَيَّ نَفْسِي جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ

It is narrated by Al Hassan Bin Ali, from Abu Al Sabbah, from Zayd Al Shaham who said,

'I entered to see Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> and he<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Zayd! Renew the worship and begin repenting'. He said, 'Are you<sup>asws</sup> giving me the news of my own death? May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>!'

قَالَ فَقَالَ لِي يَا زَيْدُ مَا عِنْدَنَا خَيْرٌ لَكَ وَ أَنْتَ مِنْ شِيعَتِنَا قَالَ وَ كَيْفَ لِي أَنَا أَكُونُ مِنْ شِيعَتِكُمْ

He (the narrator) said, 'He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'O Zayd! What is with us<sup>asws</sup> is better for you, and you are from our<sup>asws</sup> Shias'. And I said, 'And how can it be for me that I would happen to be from your<sup>asws</sup> Shias?'

قَالَ فَقَالَ لِي أَنْتَ مِنْ شِيعَتِنَا إِلَيْنَا الصِّرَاطُ وَ الْمِيزَانُ وَ حِسَابُ شِيعَتِنَا وَ اللَّهُ لَأَنَّا أَرْحَمُ بِكُمْ مِنْكُمْ بِأَنْفُسِكُمْ كَأَنِّي أَنْظُرُ إِلَيْكَ وَ زَفِيقَكَ فِي دَرَجَتِكَ فِي الْجَنَّةِ.

He (the narrator) said, 'He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'You are from our<sup>asws</sup> Shias, to us<sup>asws</sup> is the Bridge, and the Scale, and the Reckoning of our<sup>asws</sup> Shias. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! We<sup>asws</sup> would be more merciful with you all than you are with yourselves. It is as if I<sup>asws</sup> am looking at you and your friend in my<sup>asws</sup> level in the Paradise'.<sup>15</sup>

16- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ بَرَّةَ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عِيسَى قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أَبِي الْحُسَيْنِ ع سَنَةَ الْمَوْتِ بِمَكَّةَ وَ هِيَ سَنَةُ أَرْبَعٍ وَ سَبْعُونَ [سَبْعِينَ] وَ مِائَةٍ فَقَالَ لِي مَنْ هَؤُلَاءِ مِنْ أَصْحَابِكُمْ مَرِيضٌ فَقُلْتُ عُثْمَانُ بْنُ عِيسَى مِنْ أَوْجَعِ النَّاسِ فَقَالَ قُلْ لَهُ يُخْرِجُ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Al Husayn, from Al hassan bin Barra, from usman Bin Isa who said,

<sup>13</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 13

<sup>14</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 14

<sup>15</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 15

'I entered to see Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> in the year of the death (plague) at Makkah, and it is the year one hundred and seventy-four. He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'Who from your companions is sick over here?' I said, 'Usman Bin Isa is with the most pain from the people'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Tell him to go out'.

ثُمَّ قَالَ مَنْ هَاهُنَا فَعَدَدْتُ عَلَيْهِ ثَمَانِيَةً فَأَمَرْنَا بِإِخْرَاجِ أَرْبَعَةٍ وَكَفَّ عَنْ أَرْبَعَةٍ فَمَا أَمْسَيْنَا مِنْ عَدٍّ حَتَّى دَفَنَّا الْأَرْبَعَةَ الَّذِينَ كَفَّ عَنْ إِخْرَاجِهِمْ فَقَالَ عُثْمَانُ فَخَرَجْتُ أَنَا فَأَصْبَحْتُ مُعَافَاً.

Then he<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Who are over here?' I counted eight to him<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> instructed us with four of us to go out and refrained from (the other) four. We had not come to the evening from the morning until we buried those four, he<sup>asws</sup> had refrained from their going out. Usman said, 'I went out and became healthy'.<sup>16</sup>

---

<sup>16</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 1 H 16

## 2 باب في الأئمة ع أنهم يعرفون علم المنايا و البلايا و الأنساب من العرب و فصل الخطاب

### CHAPTER 2 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> KNOW THE KNOWLEDGE OF DEATHS AND AFFLICTIONS, AND THE LINEAGES OF ARABS, AND THE DECISIVE ADDRESS

1- حَدَّثَنَا الْعَبَّاسُ بْنُ مَعْرُوفٍ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ حَرِيزٍ عَنْ حُمْرَانَ بْنِ مَيْسَمٍ عَنْ عَبَّادَةَ بْنِ رَبِيعٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَلِيًّا ع يَقُولُ سَلُونِي قَبْلَ أَنْ تَفْقِدُونِي أَلَا تَسْأَلُونَ مَنْ عِنْدَهُ عِلْمُ الْمَنَآيَا وَ الْبَلَايَا وَ الْأَنْسَابِ.

It is narrated to us by Al Abbas Bin Marouf, from Hammad Bin Isa, from hareez, from Humran Bin Maysam, from Abaya Bin Rabie who said,

‘I heard Ali<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘Ask me<sup>asws</sup> before you lose me<sup>asws</sup>! Will you not ask the one<sup>asws</sup> with whom is knowledge of the deaths, and the afflictions and the lineages?’<sup>17</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ ابْنِ سَلَامٍ عَنْ مُفَضَّلِ بْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ أُعْطِيتُ خِصَالًا مَا سَبَقَنِي إِلَيْهَا أَحَدٌ مِنْ قَبْلِي عُلِّمْتُ الْمَنَآيَا وَ الْبَلَايَا وَ فَصُلُ الْخِطَابِ فَلَمْ يُفْتَنِي مَا سَبَقَنِي وَ لَمْ يَعْزُبْ عَنِّي مَا غَابَ عَنِّي أَبَشَّرُ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ تَعَالَى وَ أُوَدِّي عَنْهُ كُلَّ ذَلِكَ مِنْ مَنَ اللَّهُ مَكَّنَنِي فِيهِ بِعِلْمِهِ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad in Muhammad, from Ibn Salam, from Mufazzal Bin Umar who said,

‘I heard Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘I<sup>asws</sup> have been Given (certain) characteristics what no one from before me has preceded me<sup>asws</sup> to these. I<sup>asws</sup> know the deaths and the afflictions and the decisive address. Thus, what has preceded me<sup>asws</sup> is not missed by me<sup>asws</sup>, and what is hidden is not far from me<sup>asws</sup>. I<sup>asws</sup> rejoice by the Permission of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Exalted and perform all of that of His<sup>azwj</sup> behalf from a Conferment of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Enabling me<sup>asws</sup> regarding it, with His<sup>azwj</sup> Knowledge’.<sup>18</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ عَمْرٍو عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي نُجْرَانَ قَالَ: كَتَبَ أَبُو الْحَسَنِ الرِّضَا ع وَ أَقْرَأَ بِهَا الرِّسَالَةَ قَالَ قَالَ عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ ع عِنْدَنَا عِلْمُ الْمَنَآيَا وَ الْبَلَايَا وَ فَصُلُ الْخِطَابِ وَ أَنْسَابُ الْعَرَبِ وَ مَوْلِدُ الْإِسْلَامِ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Abdullah Bin Aamir, from Abdul Rahman bin Abu Najran who said,

‘Abu Al-Hassan Al-Reza<sup>asws</sup> wrote the letter and read it out to us. He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘With us<sup>asws</sup> is knowledge of the deaths and the afflictions, and the decisive address and lineages of the Arabs, and births of Al-Islam’.<sup>19</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَمْرٍو بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ عَنْ عَمَّارِ بْنِ هَارُونَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ قَالَ: عِنْدَنَا عِلْمُ الْمَنَآيَا وَ الْبَلَايَا وَ فَصُلُ الْخِطَابِ وَ أَنْسَابُ الْعَرَبِ وَ مَوْلِدُ الْإِسْلَامِ.

<sup>17</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 1

<sup>18</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 2

<sup>19</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 3

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Al Husayn, from his father, from Amro Bin Maymoun, from Ammar Bin Haroub,

‘From Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘With us<sup>asws</sup> is knowledge of the deaths, and the afflictions, and the decisive address, and lineages of the Arabs, and births of Al-Islam’’.<sup>20</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ الْمُهْتَدِي عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جُنْدَبٍ أَنَّهُ كَتَبَ إِلَيْهِ أَبُو الْحَسَنِ الرِّضَا عَ أَمَّا بَعْدُ فَإِنَّ مُحَمَّدًا كَانَ أَمِيرَ اللَّهِ فِي خَلْقِهِ فَلَمَّا قُبِضَ كُنَّا أَهْلَ الْبَيْتِ وَرِثَتَهُ فَتَحْنُ أَمْنَاءَ اللَّهِ فِي أَرْضِهِ عِنْدَنَا عِلْمُ الْمَنَآيَا وَالْبَلَايَا وَأَنْسَابِ الْعَرَبِ وَ مَوْلِدِ الْإِسْلَامِ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Abdul Aziz Bin Al Muhtady, from Abdullah Bin Jundab,

‘Abu Al-Hassan Al-Reza<sup>asws</sup> wrote to him: ‘As for after, Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> was a trustee of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> among His<sup>azwj</sup> creatures. When he<sup>saww</sup> passed away, we<sup>asws</sup>, People<sup>asws</sup> of the Household inherited him<sup>saww</sup>. So, we<sup>asws</sup> are trustees of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> in His<sup>azwj</sup> earth. With us<sup>asws</sup> is knowledge of the deaths and the afflictions, and lineages of the Arabs, and births of Al-Islam’’.<sup>21</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ زَكْرِيَّا عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ نُعَيْمٍ عَنْ يَزْدَادَ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ مَنْ حَدَّثَهُ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع عَلِمْتُ عِلْمَ الْمَنَآيَا وَالْبَلَايَا وَ فَضْلُ الْخِطَابِ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Al Husayn, from Ahmad Bin Ibrahim, from Muhammad Bin Zakariya, from Muhammad Bin Nueym, from Yazdad Bin Ibrahim, from the one who narrated it,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘I<sup>asws</sup> know knowledge of the deaths and the afflictions and the decisive address’’.<sup>22</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا ابْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَالِمٍ رَفَعَهُ إِلَى أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع قَالَ: سَلُونِي قَبْلَ أَنْ تَفْقِدُونِي أ لَا تَسْأَلُونَ مَنْ عِنْدَهُ عِلْمُ الْمَنَآيَا وَالْبَلَايَا وَالْقَضَايَا وَ فَضْلُ الْخِطَابِ.

It is narrated to us by Ibn Yazeed, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Hisham Bin Salim raising it to,

‘Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Ask me<sup>asws</sup> before you lose me! Indeed, you will be asking one with whom is knowledge of the deaths and the afflictions and the judgments and the decisive address’’.<sup>23</sup>

8 وَ عَنْهُ بِهَذَا الْإِسْنَادِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى وَ سُفْيَانَ الْجَوْرِيِّ رَفَعُوهُ إِلَى عَلِيِّ ع مِثْلَهُ.

And from him, by this chain, from Abdul Hameed Bin Abdul A’ala, and Sufyan Al Jowry, raising it to Ali<sup>asws</sup> – Similar to it.<sup>24</sup>

<sup>20</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 4

<sup>21</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 5

<sup>22</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 6

<sup>23</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 7

<sup>24</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 8

9- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْكَرِيمِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: يَا أَبَا بَصِيرٍ إِنَّا أَهْلُ بَيْتٍ أُوتِينَا عِلْمَ الْمَنَآيَا وَالْبَلَايَا وَالْوَصَايَا وَفُضِّلَ الْخِطَابُ وَ عَرَفْنَا شَيْعَتَنَا كَعِرْفَانِ الرَّجُلِ أَهْلَ بَيْتِهِ.

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Ja'far Bin Bashir, from Abdul Kareem, from Abu Baseer,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'O Abu Baseer! We<sup>asws</sup>, People<sup>asws</sup> of the Household are Given knowledge of the deaths, and the afflictions, and the bequests, and the decisive address, and we<sup>asws</sup> recognise our<sup>asws</sup> Shias like the recognition of the man of his family members".<sup>25</sup>

10- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَبَلَةَ وَ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ عُمَرَ عَنْ أَبِي مَرْثَمَ عَبْدِ الْعَفَّارِ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ عِمْرَانَ بْنِ مِثْمٍ عَنْ عَطَاءِ بْنِ رَيْحٍ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع أَنَّهُ كَانَ يَقُولُ سَلُونِي قَبْلَ أَنْ تَفْقِدُونِي أَلَا تَسْأَلُونَ مَنْ عِنْدَهُ عِلْمُ الْمَنَآيَا وَالْبَلَايَا وَالْأَنْسَابِ.

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Ibrahim Bin Muhammad, from Abdullah Bin Jabala and Ismail Bin Umar, from Abu Maryam Abdul Gaffar Bin Al Qasim, from Imran Bin Maysam, from Ata'a Bin Rabie,

'From Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Ask me<sup>asws</sup> before you lose me<sup>asws</sup>. Indeed, you will be asking one with whom is knowledge of the deaths and the afflictions and the lineages".<sup>26</sup>

11- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيْسَى عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنِ الْمُفَضَّلِ بْنِ عُمَرَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ كَانَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع يَقُولُ إِنِّي أُعْطِيتُ خِصَالًا مَا سَبَقَنِي إِلَيْهَا أَحَدٌ عِلْمُ الْمَنَآيَا وَالْبَلَايَا وَالْأَنْسَابِ وَ فُضِّلَ الْخِطَابُ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Muhammad Bin Sinan, from Al Mufazzal Bin Umar who said,

'I heard Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> was saying: 'I<sup>asws</sup> have been Given (certain) characteristics no one has preceded me<sup>asws</sup> to these. I<sup>asws</sup> know the deaths, and the afflictions, and the lineages, and the decisive address".<sup>27</sup>

12- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنِ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ عُثَيْدٍ اللَّهِ الْعَبْدِيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ الْأَسْوَدِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ حَزْرٍ عَنْ ابْنِ ثُبَاتَةَ قَالَ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِنَّا أَهْلُ بَيْتٍ عَلَّمْنَا عِلْمَ الْمَنَآيَا وَالْبَلَايَا وَالْأَنْسَابِ وَاللَّهُ لَوْ أَنَّ رَجُلًا مَنَّا قَامَ عَلَى حِصْرٍ ثُمَّ غُرِضَتْ عَلَيْهِ هَذِهِ الْأُمَّةُ لَحَدَّثَهُمْ بِأَسْمَائِهِمْ وَأَنْسَابِهِمْ.

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Ibrahim Bin Muhammad, from Muhammad Bin Ali, from al Abbas Bin Ubeydullah Al Abady, from Abdul Rahman Bin Al Aswad, from Ali Bin Hzawwair, from Ibn Nubata who said,

'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said: 'We<sup>asws</sup> have been Taught knowledge of the deaths, and the afflictions, and the lineages. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! If a man from us<sup>asws</sup> were to stand upon a bridge,

<sup>25</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 9

<sup>26</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 10

<sup>27</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 11

then this community is presented to him<sup>asws</sup>, he<sup>asws</sup> would narrate to them with their names and their lineages”.<sup>28</sup>

13- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى عَنْ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ بِشِيرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْكَرِيمِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: يَا أَبَا بَصِيرٍ إِنَّا أَهْلُ بَيْتٍ أُوتِينَا عِلْمَ الْمَنَائِ وَ الْبَلَايَا وَ الْأَنْسَابِ وَ الْوَصَايَا وَ فَصْلُ الْخِطَابِ عَرَفْنَا شَيْعَتَنَا كَعِرْفَانِ الرَّحْلِ أَهْلُ بَيْتِهِ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Ja'far Bin Bashir, from Abdul Kareem, from Abu Baseer,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘O Abu Baseer! We<sup>asws</sup>, People<sup>asws</sup> of the Household are Given knowledge of the deaths, and the afflictions, and the lineages, and the doctrines, and the decisive address. We<sup>asws</sup> recognise our<sup>asws</sup> Shias like the recognition of the man of his family members”.<sup>29</sup>

14- وَ عَنْهُ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ صَفْوَانَ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ عَنْ عِمْرَانَ بْنِ عَبَّادَةَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَلِيًّا ع يَقُولُ سَلُونِي قَبْلَ أَنْ تَفْقِدُونِي أ لَا تَسْأَلُونِ مَنْ عِنْدَهُ عِلْمُ الْمَنَائِ وَ الْبَلَايَا وَ الْأَنْسَابِ.

And from him, from Muhammad Bin Isa, from Safwan, from Yaquoub Bin Shueyb, from Imran Bin Abata who said,

‘I heard Ali<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘Ask me<sup>asws</sup> before you lose me<sup>asws</sup>! Will you no ask the one<sup>asws</sup> with whom is knowledge of the deaths, and the afflictions, and the lineages”.<sup>30</sup>

15- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ عِمْرَانَ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ عَنِ الْمُتَخَلِّ عَنِ خَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ إِنَّا أَهْلُ بَيْتٍ عَلَّمْنَا الْمَنَائِ وَ الْبَلَايَا وَ الْأَنْسَابَ فَأَعْتَبُوا بِنَا وَ بَعُدُونَا وَ يَحْدَاثَنَا وَ يَحْدَاثُهُمْ وَ بِقَضَائِنَا وَ بِقَضَائِهِمْ وَ بِحُكْمِنَا وَ بِحُكْمِهِمْ وَ مِيسَتَنَا وَ مِيسَتِهِمْ يَمُوتُونَ بِالْفَرْحَةِ وَ الدُّبَيْلَةِ وَ تَمُوتُ بِمَا شَاءَ اللَّهُ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Muhammad Bin Sinan, from Imran Bin Marwan, from Al Munakhal, from Jabir,

‘From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, ‘I heard him<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘We<sup>asws</sup>, People<sup>asws</sup> of the Household have been Taught the deaths and the afflictions, and the lineages. Therefore, take lessons with us<sup>asws</sup> and with our<sup>asws</sup> enemies, and with our<sup>asws</sup> guidance and their guidance, and with our<sup>asws</sup> judgments and their judgments, and our<sup>asws</sup> rulings and their rulings, and our deceased and their deceased. They are dying due to the ulcers and the plague, and we<sup>asws</sup> are dying due to whatever Allah<sup>azwj</sup> so Desires”.<sup>31</sup>

16- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْفَضْلِ الْعُلَوِيُّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ عِيسَى الْكُزْبَرِيِّ الْبَصْرِيِّ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ ظَهْرٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ شَرِيكِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى التَّغْلِبِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي وَقَّاصٍ عَنْ سَلْمَانَ الْفَارِسِيِّ قَالَ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع عِنْدِي عِلْمُ الْمَنَائِ وَ الْبَلَايَا وَ الْوَصَايَا وَ الْأَنْسَابِ وَ فَصْلُ الْخِطَابِ.

It is narrated to us by Abu Al Fazl Al Alawy, from Saeed Bin Isa Al Kuzbury Al Basry, from Ibrahim Bin Al Hakam Bin Zuheyr, from his father, from Shareek Bin Abdullah, from Abdul A'ala Al Taglaby, from Abu Waqas,

<sup>28</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 12

<sup>29</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 13

<sup>30</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 14

<sup>31</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 15

'From Salman Al-Farsi<sup>ra</sup> who said, 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said: 'With me<sup>asws</sup> is knowledge of the deaths and the afflictions, and the bequests, and the lineages, and the decisive address''.<sup>32</sup>

---

<sup>32</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 2 H 16

### 3 باب في الأئمة ع أنهم يحيون الموتى و يبرءون الأكمه و الأبرص بإذن الله

## CHAPTER 3 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> ARE REVIVING THE DEAD, AND CURING THE BLIND AND THE LEPER BY THE PERMISSION OF ALLAH<sup>azwj</sup>

1- حَدَّثَنِي أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ مُتَّى الْحَنَاطِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع وَ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع وَ قُلْتُ لهُمَا أَنْتُمَا وَرَثَةُ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص قَالَ نَعَمْ قُلْتُ فَرَسُولُ اللَّهِ وَارِثُ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ عَلِمَ كُلُّمَا عَلِمُوا فَقَالَ لِي نَعَمْ

It is narrated to me by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Musanna Al Hannat, from Abu Baseer who said,

‘I entered to see Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> and Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup>, and I said to them<sup>asws</sup>, ‘You<sup>asws</sup> are both inheritors of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Yes’. I said, ‘And Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> is inheritor of the Prophets<sup>as</sup> having inherited all of what they<sup>as</sup> knew?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: ‘Yes’.

فَقُلْتُ أَنْتُمْ تَقْدِرُونَ عَلَى أَنْ تُحْيُوا الْمَوْتَى وَ تُبْرِءُوا الْأَكْمَهَ وَ الْأَبْرَصَ فَقَالَ لِي نَعَمْ بِإِذْنِ اللَّهِ

I said, ‘Are you<sup>asws</sup> able upon reviving the dead and curing the blind and the leper?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: ‘Yes, by the Permission of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>’.

ثُمَّ قَالَ اذْهَبْ يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ فَمَسَحَ يَدَهُ عَلَى عَيْنِي وَ وَجْهِي وَ أَبْصَرْتُ الشَّمْسَ وَ السَّمَاءَ وَ الْأَرْضَ وَ الْبُيُوتَ وَ كُلَّ شَيْءٍ فِي الدَّارِ

Then he<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Allow me<sup>asws</sup>, O Abu Muhammad!’ He<sup>asws</sup> wiped his<sup>asws</sup> hand upon my eyes and my face, and I saw the sun, and the sky, and the earth, and the houses, and all thing in the house.

قَالَ أَ تُحِبُّ أَنْ تَكُونَ هَكَذَا وَ لَكَ مَا لِلنَّاسِ وَ عَلَيْكَ مَا عَلَيْهِمْ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ أَوْ تَعُودُ كَمَا كُنْتَ وَ لَكَ الْجَنَّةُ خَالِصاً

He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Would you like it you be like this (seeing), and for you would be what is for the people, and against you would be what is against them on the Day of Qiyamah, or (Would you rather) return to be just as you were (blind), and for you would be the Paradise purely?’

قُلْتُ أَعُودُ كَمَا كُنْتُ قَالَ فَمَسَحَ عَلَى عَيْنَيَّ فَعُدْتُ كَمَا كُنْتُ

I said, ‘I want to return to what I used to be’. He<sup>asws</sup> wiped upon my eyes, and I returned to what I used to be.

قَالَ عَلَيَّ فَحَدَّثْتُ بِهِ ابْنَ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ فَقَالَ أَشْهَدُ أَنَّ هَذَا حَقٌّ كَمَا أَنَّ النَّهَارَ حَقٌّ.

Ali (a narrator) said, ‘Ibn Umeyr narrated to me with it, and he said, ‘I testify that this is true just as the day is true’<sup>33</sup>.

<sup>33</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 3 H 1



2- حَدَّثَنِي أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْقُضَيْلِ عَنِ الثُّمَالِيِّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ ع قَالَ: قُلْتُ لَهُ أَسْأَلُكَ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ عَنْ ثَلَاثِ حِصَالٍ أَنْفِي عَنِّي فِيهِ التَّقِيَّةَ قَالَ فَقَالَ ذَلِكَ لَكَ

It is narrated to me by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Umar Bin Abdul Aziz, from Muhammad Bin Al Fuzeyl, from Al Sumali,

'From Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'I ask you<sup>asws</sup>, may I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>, about three characteristics the Taqiyyah (dissimulation) can be negated from me during it'. He (the narrator) said, 'He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'That is for you (to decide)'.

قُلْتُ أَسْأَلُكَ عَنْ فُلَانٍ وَ فُلَانٍ قَالَ فَعَلَيْهِمَا لَعْنَةُ اللَّهِ بَلَعْنَاهُ كُلَّهَا مَاتَا وَ اللَّهُ وَ هُمَا كَافِرَانِ مُشْرِكَانِ بِاللَّهِ الْعَظِيمِ

I said, 'I ask you<sup>asws</sup> about so and so, and so and so (Abu Bakr & Umar)'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Upon them both is Curse of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! They died and they were both Kafirs, Polytheists with Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Magnificent!'

ثُمَّ قُلْتُ - الْأَنْبِيَاءُ يُحْيُونَ الْمَوْتَى وَ يُبْرِئُونَ الْأَكْمَهَ وَ الْأَبْرَصَ وَ يَمْشُونَ عَلَى الْمَاءِ قَالَ مَا أُعْطِيَ اللَّهُ نَبِيًّا شَيْئًا قَطُّ إِلَّا وَ قَدْ أَعْطَاهُ مُحَمَّدًا ص وَ أَعْطَاهُ مَا لَمْ يَكُنْ عَنْدهُمْ

Then I said, 'The Imams<sup>asws</sup> can revive the dead, and cure the blind and the leper, and walk upon the water?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Give any Prophet<sup>sawww</sup> anything at all except that He<sup>azwj</sup> Gave it to Muhammad<sup>sawww</sup>, and (also) Gave him<sup>sawww</sup> was did not happen to be with them<sup>asws</sup>.

قُلْتُ وَ كُلُّ مَا كَانَ عِنْدَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فَقَدْ أَعْطَاهُ أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع قَالَ نَعَمْ ثُمَّ الْحَسَنَ وَ الْحُسَيْنَ ثُمَّ مِنْ بَعْدُ كُلِّ إِمَامٍ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ مَعَ الزِّيَادَةِ الَّتِي تَحْدُثُ فِي كُلِّ سَنَةٍ وَ فِي كُلِّ شَهْرٍ إِي وَ اللَّهُ فِي كُلِّ سَاعَةٍ.

I said, 'And all what was with Rasool-Allah<sup>sawww</sup>, he<sup>sawww</sup> gave it to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Yes, then Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> and Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup>, then from afterwards, every Imam<sup>asws</sup> up to the Day of Qiyamah with the increase which occurs during every year, and during every month. Yes, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, during every moment'.<sup>34</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مَعْبُدٍ يَرْفَعُهُ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ حَبَابَةَ الْوَالِيَّةِ عَلَى أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَ يَا حَبَابَةُ مَا الَّذِي أَبْطَأَكَ

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin hashim, from Ali Bin Ma'bad, raising it, said, 'Hababat Al Walibiya entered to see Abu Ja'far Muhammad Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Hababat! What is that which delayed you (in coming)?'

قَالَتْ قُلْتُ بَيَاضٌ عَرَضَ لِي فِي مَقْرِقِ رَأْسِي كَثُرَتْ لَهُ هُمُومِي فَقَالَ يَا حَبَابَةُ أَذْيَبِيهِ قَالَ فَدَنَوْتُ مِنْهُ فَوَضَعَ يَدَهُ فِي مَقْرِقِ رَأْسِي ثُمَّ قَالَ انْتُوا لَهَا بِالْمِرْآةِ فَأَتَيْتُ الْمِرْآةَ فَتَنَظَّرْتُ فَإِذَا شَعْرٌ مَقْرِقِ رَأْسِي قَدْ اسْوَدَّ فَسَرَرْتُ بِذَلِكَ وَ سَرَّ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع بِسُرُورِي.

She said, 'I said, 'Whiteness has presented to me in different parts of my head. It being a lot has concerned me'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Hababat, allow me<sup>asws</sup>. I went near him<sup>asws</sup>, and he<sup>asws</sup> placed his<sup>asws</sup> hand in the different parts of my head, then said: 'Bring her a mirror!' The

<sup>34</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 3 H 2

mirror was brought. I looked, and there, the hair in different parts of my head had turned black due to that, and Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> was happy at my happiness".<sup>35</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَبَلَةَ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي خَزْزَةَ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ قَالَ: حَجَجْتُ مَعَ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَلَمَّا كُنَّا فِي الطَّوَافِ قُلْتُ لَهُ جَعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ يَا ابْنَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ يَغْفِرُ اللَّهُ لِهَذَا الْخَلْقِ فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا بَصِيرٍ إِنَّ أَكْثَرَ مَنْ تَرَى قِرْدَةً وَخَنَازِيرَ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn. From Abdullah Bin Jabala, from Ali Bin Abu Hamza, from Abu Baseer who said,

'I performed Hajj with Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>. When we were in the Tawaaf, I said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>, O son<sup>asws</sup> of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! May Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Forgive (the sins) for these people'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Abu Baseer! Most of ones you see are monkeys and pigs'.

قَالَ قُلْتُ لَهُ أَرِنِيهِمْ قَالَ فَتَكَلَّمَ بِكَلِمَاتٍ ثُمَّ أَمَرَ يَدَهُ عَلَى بَصَرِي فَرَأَيْتُهُمْ قِرْدَةً وَ خَنَازِيرَ فَهَالِكِي ذَلِكَ ثُمَّ أَمَرَ يَدَهُ عَلَى بَصَرِي فَرَأَيْتُهُمْ كَمَا كَانُوا فِي الْمَرَّةِ الْأُولَى

He (the narrator) said, 'I said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'Show them to me'. He<sup>asws</sup> spoke certain phrases, then he<sup>asws</sup> passed his<sup>asws</sup> hand upon my eyes, and I saw them as monkeys, and pigs. That terrified me. Then he<sup>asws</sup> passed his<sup>asws</sup> hand upon my eyes, and I saw them just as they were in the first time.

ثُمَّ قَالَ يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ أَنْتُمْ فِي الْجَنَّةِ تُخْبِرُونَ وَ بَيْنَ أَطْبَاقِ النَّارِ تُطَلَّبُونَ فَلَا تُوحِدُونَ وَ اللَّهُ لَا يَجْتَمِعُ فِي النَّارِ مِنْكُمْ ثَلَاثَةٌ لَا وَ اللَّهُ وَ لَا اِثْنَانِ لَا وَ اللَّهُ وَ لَا وَاحِدٌ.

Then he<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Abu Muhammad! You (Shias) would be in the Paradise, being delighted. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! No three of you would be gathered in the Fire. No, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, not even two. No, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, not even one".<sup>36</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْعَبَّاسِ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ الْمُخْتَارِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع تُرِيدُ أَنْ تَنْظُرَ بِعَيْنِكَ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ قُلْتُ نَعَمْ فَمَسَحَ يَدَهُ عَلَى عَيْنِي فَتَنَظَّرْتُ إِلَى السَّمَاءِ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad in Muhammad, from Al Abbas, from Hammad Bin Isa, from Al Husayn Bin Al Mukhtar, from Abu Baseer who said,

'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'Do you want to look with your own eyes to the sky?' I said, 'Yes'. He<sup>asws</sup> wiped his<sup>asws</sup> hand upon my eyes and I looked at the sky".<sup>37</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ سَعْدَانَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ صَبَّاحِ الْمُرِّيِّ عَنْ صَالِحِ بْنِ مَيْمَنٍ الْأَسَدِيِّ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ أَنَا وَ عَبَّاسُ بْنُ رُبَيْعٍ عَلَى امْرَأَةٍ فِي بَيْتٍ وَابْتَدَأَ احْتَرَقَ وَجْهَهَا مِنَ السُّجُودِ فَقَالَ لَهُ عَبَّاسُ يَا حَبَابَةُ هَذَا ابْنُ أُحْيَاكَ قَالَتْ وَ أَيُّ أَخٍ قَالَ صَالِحُ بْنُ مَيْمَنٍ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Musa Bin Sa'dan, from Abdullah Bin Al Qasim, from Sabah Al Muzny, from Salih Bin Maysam al Asady who said,

<sup>35</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 3 H 3

<sup>36</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 3 H 4

<sup>37</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 3 H 5

'I and Abayat Bin Rabie entered to see a woman in the clan of Waliba whose face was torn from the Sajdahs. Abayat said to him (her), 'O Hababat! This is the son of your brother'. She said, 'And which brother?' He said, 'Salih Bin Maysam'.

قَالَتْ ابْنُ أُجَيٍّ وَاللَّهِ حَقًّا يَا ابْنَ أُجَيٍّ أَلَا أُحَدِّثُكَ حَدِيثًا سَمِعْتُهُ مِنَ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَ قُلْتُ بَلَى يَا عَمَّةُ

She said, 'A son of my brother, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! O son of my brother! Shall I narrate a Hadeeth to you I heard from Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup>? I said, 'Yes, O aunt'.

قَالَتْ كُنْتُ زَوَّارَةً الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَتْ فَحَدَّثْتُ بَيْنَ عَيْنَيَّ وَضَعْتُ فَشَقَّ ذَلِكَ عَلَيَّ وَ اخْتَبَسْتُ عَلَيْهِ أَيَّامًا فَسَأَلَ عَنِّي مَا فَعَلْتُ حَبَابَةُ الْوَالِيَّةِ فَقَالُوا إِنَّهَا حَدَّثَتْ [بِمَا حَدَّثَتْ] بَيْنَ عَيْنَيْهَا

She said, 'I was visiting Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup>. A clearness occurred in between my eyes, that was grievous upon me, and I stayed locked up due to it, for days. He<sup>asws</sup> asked about me, 'What happened to Hababat Al-Walibiya?' They said, 'A clearness has occurred between her eyes'.

فَقَالَ لِأَصْحَابِهِ قُومُوا إِلَيْهَا فَجَاءَ مَعَ أَصْحَابِهِ حَتَّى دَخَلَ عَلَيَّ وَ أَنَا فِي مَسْجِدِي هَذَا فَقَالَ يَا حَبَابَةُ مَا أَبْطَأَ بِكَ عَلَيَّ قُلْتُ يَا ابْنَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ مَا ذَاكَ الَّذِي مَنَعَنِي إِنْ لَمْ أَكُنْ اضْطُرَرْتُ إِلَى الْمَجِيءِ إِلَيْكَ اضْطُرَرْتُ لَكِنْ حَدَّثْتُ هَذَا بِي

He<sup>asws</sup> said to his<sup>asws</sup> companion: 'Arise to go to her!' He<sup>asws</sup> came with his<sup>asws</sup> companions until he<sup>asws</sup> entered to see me, and I was in this praying place of mine. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Hababat! What delayed you to (come to see) me<sup>asws</sup>? I said, 'O son<sup>asws</sup> of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! That which prevented me was not that I was not restless to come to you<sup>asws</sup>, but this has occurred with me'.

قَالَ [قَالَتْ] فَكَشَفْتُ الْوَنَاءَ فَتَقَلَّ عَلَيْهِ الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ ع فَقَالَ يَا حَبَابَةُ أَخْبِرِي لِلَّهِ شُكْرًا فَإِنَّ اللَّهَ قَدْ ذَرَأَهُ عَنْكَ قَالَ فَخَرَرْتُ سَاجِدَةً قَالَتْ فَقَالَ يَا حَبَابَةُ ارْأَيْتِ رَأْسَكَ وَ انْظُرِي فِي مِرْآتِكَ

She said, 'I uncovered the scarf, and Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup> applied his<sup>asws</sup> saliva upon it and said: 'O Hababat! Begin thanking Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, for Allah<sup>azwj</sup> has staved it away from you'. I fell down in Sajdah. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Hababat! Raise your head and look in your mirror!'

قَالَتْ فَرَفَعْتُ رَأْسِي فَلَمْ أَحَسَّ مِنْهُ شَيْئًا قَالَ فَحَمِدْتُ اللَّهَ

She said, 'I raised my head, and there was nothing more beautiful than it, so I praised Allah<sup>azwj</sup>'.

قَالَتْ فَقَالَ الْحُسَيْنُ أَوْ مَنْ رَوَاهُ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ بَرَّةَ [بَرَّةَ] عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ بَرَّةَ [بَرَّةَ] عَنْ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ عَنْ أَبَانَ الْأَحْمَرِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقُلْتُ لَهُ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ مَا فَضَّلْنَا عَلَى مَنْ خَالَفْنَا فَوَ اللَّهُ إِنِّي لَأَرَى الرَّجُلَ مِنْهُمْ مَنْ هُوَ أَرْحَى بَالًا وَ أَنْعَمَ رِيَاشًا وَ أَحْسَنُ حَالًا

She said, 'Al Husayn said, or the one who reported it, from Ahmad who said, 'It is narrated to me by Al Husayn Bin Bazah, from Ismail Bin Bazah Bin Abdul Aziz, from Aban Al Ahmar, from Abu Baseer who said,

'I entered to see Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> and said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! What is our merit over the ones who oppose us? By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! I see the man from them, one who is relaxed of mind, and bountiful of life, and of good state'.

قَالَ فَسَكَتَ عَنِّي حَتَّى إِذَا كُنْتُ بِالْأَبْطَحِ أَبْطَحَ مَكَّةَ وَرَأَيْتُ النَّاسَ يَضْحَكُونَ إِلَى اللَّهِ فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ مَا أَكْثَرَ الصَّحِيحَ وَالْعَجِيجَ وَ أَقَلَّ الْحَجِيجَ وَ الَّذِي بَعَثَ مُحَمَّدًا صَ بِالنَّبُوءَةِ وَ عَجَّلَ رُوحَهُ إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ مَا يَتَقَبَّلُ اللَّهُ إِلَّا مِنْكَ وَ مِنْ أَشْبَاهِكَ خَاصَّةً

He (the narrator) said, 'He was silent from me until when I was at the plains, plains of Makkah, and I saw the people clamouring to Allah<sup>azwj</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'O Abu Muhammad! How much is the shouting and yelling, and how few are the pilgrims! By the One<sup>azwj</sup> Who Sent Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> with the Prophet-hood, and Hastened his<sup>saww</sup> soul to the Paradise, Allah<sup>azwj</sup> will not Accept except from you (Shias), and from the ones who resemble you in particular'.

وَ مَسَحَ يَدَهُ عَلَى وَجْهِي وَ قَالَ يَا أَبَا بَصِيرٍ انْظُرْ قَالَ فَإِذَا أَنَا بِالْخَلْقِ كُلِّ وَ حَنْزِيرٌ وَ حِمَارٌ إِلَّا رَجُلًا بَعْدَ رَجُلٍ.

And he<sup>asws</sup> wiped his<sup>asws</sup> hand upon my face, and said: 'O Abu Baseer, look!' He said, 'There I was (looking) are the creatures, dogs, and pigs, and donkeys, except a man, after a man (here and there)".<sup>38</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ سَعْدَانَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ قَالَ: بَحَسَسْتُ جَسَدَ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَ وَ مَنَاقِبَهُ قَالَ فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ تُحِبُّ أَنْ تَرَانِي فَقُلْتُ نَعَمْ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Musa Bin Sa'dan, from his father, from Abu Baseer who said,

'I (being blind) tried to feel the body of Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> and his<sup>asws</sup> shoulders. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Abu Muhammad! Would you like to see me<sup>asws</sup>? I said, 'Yes, may I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>!'

قَالَ فَمَسَحَ يَدَهُ عَلَى عَيْنِي فَإِذَا أَنَا أَنْظُرُ إِلَيْهِ قَالَ فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ لَوْ لَا شَهْرُهُ النَّاسِ لَرَكْتُكَ بِصِيرًا عَلَى خَالِكَ وَ لَكِنْ لَا تَسْتَقِيمُ قَالَ ثُمَّ مَسَحَ يَدَهُ عَلَى عَيْنِي فَإِذَا أَنَا كَمَا كُنْتُ.

He (the narrator) said, 'He<sup>asws</sup> wipes his<sup>asws</sup> hand upon my eyes, and there I was, looking at him<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Abu Muhammad! Had it not been for the publicity, I<sup>asws</sup> would have left you upon your seeing state, upon your (current) state, but you will not remain on straight path'. Then he<sup>asws</sup> wiped his<sup>asws</sup> hand upon my eyes, and there I was, just as I used to be".<sup>39</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنَا أَيُّوبُ بْنُ نُوحٍ عَنْ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ يَحْيَى قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي حَمَّادُ بْنُ أَبِي طَلْحَةَ عَنْ أَبِي عَوْفٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَيْهِ فَأَلْطَمَنِي وَ قَالَ إِنَّ رَجُلًا مَكْفُوفَ الْبَصَرِ أَتَى النَّبِيَّ صَ فَقَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص اذْغِ اللَّهُ لِي أَنْ يَرُدَّ عَلَيَّ بَصَرِي وَ قَالَ فَدَعَى اللَّهُ لَهُ فَرَدَّ عَلَيْهِ بَصَرَهُ

It is narrated to us by Ayoub Bin Nuh, from Safwan Bin Yahya who said, 'It is narrated to me by Hammad Bin Abu Talha, from Abu Awf,

<sup>38</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 3 H 6

<sup>39</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 3 H 7

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I entered to see him<sup>asws</sup>, and he<sup>asws</sup> turned courteously towards me and said: 'A blind, blind of sight, came to the Prophet<sup>saww</sup> and said, 'O Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! Supplicate to Allah<sup>azwj</sup> for me that He<sup>azwj</sup> Returns my sight to me'. He<sup>saww</sup> supplicated to Allah<sup>azwj</sup> for him, and his sight was returned.

ثُمَّ أَتَاهُ آخَرُ فَقَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ صِ ادْعُ اللَّهَ لِي أَنْ يَرُدَّ عَلَيَّ بَصَرِي قَالَ فَقَالَ الْجَنَّةُ أَحَبُّ إِلَيْكَ أَنْ [أَوْ] يَرُدَّ عَلَيْكَ بَصَرُكَ قَالَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ وَ إِنَّ ثَوَابَهَا الْجَنَّةُ فَقَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ أَكْرَمُ مِنْ أَنْ يَبْتَلِيَ عَبْدَهُ الْمُؤْمِنَ بِذَهَابِ بَصَرِهِ ثُمَّ لَا يُثِيبُهُ الْجَنَّةَ.

Then another one came and said, 'Supplicate to Allah<sup>azwj</sup> for me that He<sup>azwj</sup> Returns my sight to me'. He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'Is the Paradise more beloved to you or the return of your sight?' He said, 'O Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! And, it is Reward, the Paradise?' He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> is more Benevolent than to Try His<sup>azwj</sup> Momin servant with the loss of his sight, then He<sup>azwj</sup> does not Reward him with the Paradise''.<sup>40</sup>

<sup>40</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 3 H 8

#### 4 باب في أن الأئمة ع أحيوا الموتى بإذن الله تعالى

## CHAPTER 4 – REGARDING THAT THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup> ARE REVIVING THE DEAD BY THE PERMISSION OF ALLAH<sup>azwj</sup> THE EXALTED

1- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ عَنْ جَمِيلِ بْنِ ذَرَّاجٍ قَالَ: كُنْتُ عِنْدَ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَدَخَلْتُ عَلَيْهِ امْرَأَةً فَذَكَرْتُ أَنَّهَا تَرَكَتْ ابْنَهَا بِالْمِلْحَفَةِ عَلَى وَجْهِهِ مَيِّتاً

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Umar Bin Abdul Aziz, from Jameel Bin Darraj who said,

‘I was in the presence of Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, and a woman entered to see him<sup>asws</sup>, and she mentioned that she had left her son with the quilt upon his face, dead’.

قَالَ لَهَا لَعَلَّهُ لَمْ يَمُتْ فَقُومِي فَأَذْهَبِي إِلَى بَيْتِكَ وَاغْتَسِلِي وَصَلِّي رَكَعَتَيْنِ وَادْعِي وَقُولِي يَا مَنْ وَهَبَهُ لِي وَ لَمْ يَكُ شَيْئاً جَدِّدْ لِي هَبْنَهُ ثُمَّ حَرِّكِيهِ وَ لَا تُخْبِرِي بِذَلِكَ أَحَدًا

He<sup>asws</sup> said to her: ‘Perhaps he has not died. Arise and go to your house and wash, and pray two Cycles (Salat), and supplicate, and say, ‘O One<sup>azwj</sup> Who Granted him to me, and it was not something new He<sup>azwj</sup> had Granted to me’. Then move (shake) him, and do not inform anyone with that’.

قَالَ فَفَعَلْتُ فَجَاءَتْ فَحَرَّكْتُهُ فَإِذَا هُوَ قَدْ بَكَى.

He (the narrator) said, ‘She did so. She came and shook him, and there he was, crying’.<sup>41</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ قَالَ: مَرَّ الْعَبْدُ الصَّالِحُ ع بِامْرَأَةٍ بَكَتُ وَ هِيَ تَبْكِي وَ صَبِيَّانَهَا حَوْلَهَا يَبْكُونَ وَ قَدْ مَاتَتْ بَقَرَةً لَهَا فَدَنَا مِنْهَا ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهَا مَا يُبْكِيكِ يَا أَمَةَ اللَّهِ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali bin Al Hakam, from Ali Bin Al Mugheira who said,

‘Al-Abd Al-Salih (7<sup>th</sup> Imam<sup>asws</sup>) passed by a woman at Mina, and she was crying and her children were crying around, and a cow of hers had died. He<sup>asws</sup> approached her, then said so her: ‘What makes you cry, O maid of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>?’

قَالَتْ يَا عَبْدَ اللَّهِ إِنَّ لِي صَبِيَّاناً أَيْتَاماً فَكَانَتْ لِي بَقَرَةٌ مَعِيشَتِي وَ مَعِيشَةُ صَبِيَّانِي كَانَ مِنْهَا فَقْدٌ مَاتَتْ وَ بَقِيَتْ مُنْقَطِعَةً بِي وَ يُولَدِي وَ لَا حِيلَةَ لَنَا

She said, ‘O servant of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! There are orphaned children for me, and there used to be a cow for me for my livelihood, and the livelihood of my children was from it. It has died, and there has remained a termination with me and my children, and there is no (other) means for us’.

<sup>41</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 4 H 1

فَقَالَ لَهَا يَا أُمَّةَ اللَّهِ هَلْ لَكَ أَنْ أُحْيِيَهَا لَكَ قَالَتْ فَأُلْهِمْتُ أَنْ قَالَتْ نَعَمْ يَا عَبْدَ اللَّهِ قَالَ فَتَنَحَّى نَاحِيَةً فَصَلَّى رَكْعَتَيْنِ ثُمَّ رَفَعَ يَدَيْهِ يَمِينَهُ [يَمَنَةً] وَ حَرَكَ شَفَتَيْهِ ثُمَّ قَامَ فَمَرَّ بِالْبَقَرَةِ فَخَسَّهَا خُخْسًا أَوْ ضَرَبَهَا بِرِجْلِهِ فَاسْتَوَتْ عَلَى الْأَرْضِ فَأَتَمَّتْ

He<sup>asws</sup> said to her: 'O maid of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! Would it be (better) for you if I<sup>asws</sup> were to revive it?' She said, 'I have been inspired to say yes, O Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>!' He<sup>asws</sup> went aside to a corner and prayed two Cycles (Salat), then raised his<sup>asws</sup> right hand and moved his<sup>asws</sup> lips. Then he<sup>asws</sup> stood up and passed by the cow and prodded it with a prodding, or hit it with his<sup>asws</sup> left, and it sat up evenly upon the ground.

فَلَمَّا نَظَرَتْ الْمَرْأَةُ إِلَى الْبَقَرَةِ قَدَ قَامَتْ صَاحَتْ عِيسَى ابْنُ مَرْيَمَ وَ رَبَّ الْكَعْبَةِ

When the woman looked at the cow to have stood up, she shouted: 'Isa<sup>as</sup> Bin Maryam<sup>as</sup>, by Lord<sup>azwj</sup> of the Kabah!'

قَالَ فَخَالَطَ النَّاسَ وَ صَارَ بَيْنَهُمْ وَ مَضَى بَيْنَهُمْ صَلَّى اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ وَ آلِهِ وَ عَلَى آبَائِهِ الطَّاهِرِينَ.

He (the narrator) said, 'He<sup>asws</sup> mingled with the people and came to be between them. May the Salawaat of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> be upon him<sup>asws</sup> and upon his<sup>asws</sup> forefathers<sup>asws</sup>, the pure ones".<sup>42</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا سَلَمَةُ بْنُ خَطَّابٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ عِيسَى بْنِ شَلْقَانَ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ إِنَّ أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلِيًّا ع كَانَتْ لَهُ خُثْلَةٌ فِي بَنِي خُزُومٍ وَ إِنَّ شَابًا مِنْهُمْ أَتَاهُ فَقَالَ يَا خَالِي إِنَّ أَخِي وَ ابْنَ أَبِي مَاتَ وَ قَدْ حَزِنْتُ عَلَيْهِ حُزْنًا شَدِيدًا قَالَ فَتَشْتَهِي أَنْ تَرَاهُ قَالَ نَعَمْ قَالَ فَأَرِنِي قَبْرَهُ

It is narrated by Salama Bin Khattab, from Abdullah Bin Al Qasim, from isa Bin Shalqan who said,

'I heard Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'Amir Al-Momineen Ali<sup>asws</sup>, there was a maternal aunt for him<sup>asws</sup> in the clan of Makhzum, and a youth from them came to him<sup>asws</sup> and said, 'O my maternal uncle<sup>asws</sup>! My brother and son of my father, has died, and I have grieved upon him with severe grief'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Would you like to see him?' He said, 'Yes'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Show me his grave'.

فَخَرَجَ وَ مَعَهُ بُرْدُ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص الْمُسْتَحَابِّ فَلَمَّا انْتَهَى إِلَى الْقَبْرِ تَلَمَّصَتْ شَفَتَاهُ ثُمَّ رَكَضَهُ بِرِجْلِهِ فَخَرَجَ مِنْ قَبْرِهِ وَ هُوَ يَقُولُ رَمِيكَ بِلِسَانِ الْفَرَسِ فَقَالَ لَهُ عَلِيٌّ أَلَمْ تَمُتْ وَ أَنْتَ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْعَرَبِ قَالَ بَلَى وَ لَكِنَّا مِتْنَا عَلَى سُنَّةِ فُلَانٍ فَانْقَلَبْتُ أَلْسِنَتُنَا.

He<sup>asws</sup> went out and with him<sup>asws</sup> was a cloak of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, the Answered. When he<sup>asws</sup> ended up to the grave, he<sup>asws</sup> moved his<sup>asws</sup> lips, then prodded it with his<sup>asws</sup> leg, and he came out from his grave, and he was speaking fluently in Persian. Ali<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'Did you not die and you were a man from the Arabs?' He said, 'Yes, but we died upon the sunnah of so and so, (and so and so – Abu Bakr and Umar), so our language was overturned".<sup>43</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا الْعَبَّاسُ بْنُ مَعْرُوفٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ مَهْرَبَانَ عَنْ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ الْمِيشَمِيِّ عَنْ كَرِيمٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ مَنْ يَرْوِيهِ قَالَ: إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص كَانَ قَاعِدًا فَذَكَرَ اللَّحْمَ وَ قَرَّمَهُ إِلَيْهِ فَقَامَ رَجُلٌ مِنَ الْأَنْصَارِ وَ لَهُ عِتَاقٌ فَأَنْتَهَى إِلَى امْرَأَتِهِ فَقَالَ هَلْ لَكَ فِي غَنِيمَةٍ قَالَتْ وَ مَا ذَاكَ قَالَ إِنِّي سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص يَشْتَهِي اللَّحْمَ قَالَتْ خُذْهَا وَ لَمْ يَكُنْ لَهُمْ غَيْرُهَا وَ كَانَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يَعْرِفُهَا

<sup>42</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 4 H 2

<sup>43</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 4 H 3

It is narrated to us by Al Abbas Bin Marouf, from Ali Bin Mahziyar, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Ali Bin Ismail Al Maysami, from Kareem who said, 'I heard the one who reported it say,

'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> was seated and the meat was mentioned and his<sup>saww</sup> desire to it. A man from the Helpers stood up and for him was a young female goat. He ended to his wife and said, 'Is there any booty for you regarding me?' She said, 'And what is that?' He said, 'I heard Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> desiring the meat'. She said, 'Take it', and there did not happen to be for them other than it, and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> used to recognise it.

فَلَمَّا جَاءَ بِهَا دُبِحَتْ وَ شُوِيَتْ ثُمَّ وَضَعَهَا لِلنَّبِيِّ ص فَقَالَ لَهُمْ كُلُوا وَ لَا تَكْسِرُوا عَظْمًا قَالَ فَرَجَعَ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ وَ إِذَا هِيَ تَلْعَبُ عَلَى بَابِهِ.

When he came with it, she slaughtered it and grilled it and placed it for the Prophet<sup>saww</sup>. He<sup>saww</sup> said to them: 'Eat and do not break any bone'. The Helper returned (home), there it was playing by his door".<sup>44</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ مُحَمَّدٌ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو مُحَمَّدٍ يُرَيْدٌ عَنْ دَاوُدَ بْنِ كَثِيرٍ الرَّقِّيِّ قَالَ: حَجَّ رَجُلٌ مِنْ أَصْحَابِنَا فَدَخَلَ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقَالَ فِدَاكَ أَبِي وَ أُمِّي إِنَّ أَهْلِي قَدْ تُوَفِّيْتُ وَ بَقِيْتُ وَجِيداً

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Muhammad, from Muhammad Bin Ibrahim who said, 'It is narrated to us by Abu Muhammad Bureyd, from Dawood Bin Kaseer Al Raqy who said,

'A man from our companions performed Hajj and he entered to see Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> and said, 'May my father and my mother be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! My wife has died and I have remained alone'.

فَقَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَ فَكُنْتَ تُحِبُّهَا قَالَ نَعَمْ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ قَالَ ازْجِعْ إِلَى مَنْزِلِكَ فَإِنَّكَ سَتَرْجِعُ إِلَى الْمَنْزِلِ وَ هِيَ تَأْكُلُ شَيْئاً

Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'And you used to love her?' He said, 'Yes, may I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Return to you house, and you will be returning to a house and she would be eating something'.

قَالَ فَلَمَّا رَجَعْتُ مِنْ حَجَّتِي وَ دَخَلْتُ مَنْزِلِي رَأَيْتُهَا قَاعِدَةً وَ هِيَ تَأْكُلُ.

He (the narrator) said, 'When I returned from my Hajj and entered my house, I saw her seated and she was eating".<sup>45</sup>

<sup>44</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 4 H 4

<sup>45</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 4 H 5



## 5 باب في أن الأئمة ع يزورون الموتى و أن الموتى يزورهم

# CHAPTER 5 – REGARDING THAT THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup> ARE VISITING THE DECEASED AND THE DECEASED ARE VISITING THEM<sup>asws</sup>

1- قرب الإسناد بالإسناد عنه ع قال: قَالَ لِي بِخُرَاسَانَ رَأَيْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص هَاهُنَا وَ التَّرْتُمُهُ.

(The book) 'Qurb Al Asnaad' – By the chain,

'From him<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'He<sup>asws</sup> said to me at Khurasan: 'I<sup>saww</sup> saw Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> over here and adhered to him<sup>saww</sup> 46

2- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ وَ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ مِسْكِينٍ عَنْ ابْنِ عُمَارَةَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ أَبَانَ بْنِ تَغْلِبٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَنَّ أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع لَقِيَ أَبَا بَكْرٍ فَأَخْتَجَّ عَلَيْهِ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ أَمَا تَرْضَى بِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَكَ قَالَ فَكَيْفَ لِي بِهِ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, and Ali Bin Al Hakam bin Miskeen, from Ibn Umara, from Abu Abdullah and Usman Bin Isa, from Aban Bin Taglib,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>: 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> met Abu Bakr and argued against him, then said to him: 'Do you agree with Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> (as a judge) between me<sup>asws</sup> and you?' He said, 'How can I be with him<sup>saww</sup>?'

فَأَخَذَ يَدَهُ وَ أَتَى مَسْجِدَ قُبَا فَإِذَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص فِيهِ فَقَضَى عَلَى أَبِي بَكْرٍ فَرَجَعَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ مَذْعُورًا فَلَقِيَ عُمَرَ فَأَخْبَرَهُ فَقَالَ مَا لَكَ أَمَا عَلِمْتَ سِحْرَ بَنِي هَاشِمٍ.

He<sup>asws</sup> grabbed his hand and went to Masjid Quba, and there Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> was in it, and he<sup>saww</sup> judged against Abu Bakr. Abu Bakr returned scared. He met Umar and informed him. He said, 'Don't you know the sorcery of the Clan of Hashim<sup>asws</sup>?' 47

3- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي الْبِلَادِ وَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي الْبِلَادِ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي الْحُسَيْنِ الرُّضَا ع حَدَّثَنِي عَبْدُ الْكَرِيمِ بْنُ حَسَّانَ عَنْ عُبَيْدَةَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ الْخُتَمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِيكَ أَنَّهُ قَالَ كُنْتُ رَدَفْتُ أَبِي وَ هُوَ يُرِيدُ الْغُرُصَ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Ibrahim Bin Abu Al Bilad, and from Muhammad Bin Al Husay, from Ibrahim Bin Abu Al Bilad who said,

'I said to Abu Al-Hassan Al-Reza<sup>asws</sup>, 'Abdul Kareem Bin Hassan narrated to me from Ubeyda Bin Abdullah Bin Bishr Al-Khas'amy, from your<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> was riding behind my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> and he<sup>asws</sup> intended Al-Ureyz.

قَالَ فَلَقِيَهُ شَيْخٌ أَبْيَضُ الرَّأْسِ وَ اللَّحْيَةِ يَمْشِي قَالَ فَتَنَزَّلَ إِلَيْهِ فَقَبَّلَ بَيْنَ عَيْنَيْهِ فَقَالَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ وَ لَا أَعْلَمُهُ إِلَّا أَنَّهُ قَبَّلَ يَدَهُ ثُمَّ جَعَلَ يَقُولُ لَهُ جَعَلْتُ فِدَاكَ وَ الشَّيْخُ يُوصِيهِ فَكَانَ فِي آخِرِ مَا قَالَ لَهُ أَنْظِرِ الْأَرْبَعَ رَكَعَاتِ فَلَا تَدْعُهَا قَالَ وَ قَامَ أَبِي حَتَّى تَوَارَى الشَّيْخُ

46 Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 1

47 Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 2

He<sup>asws</sup> said, 'And old man of white head (hair) and beard met him<sup>asws</sup> walking. So, he<sup>asws</sup> descended to him and kissed him between his eyes. Ibrahim said, 'And I do not know it except and he<sup>asws</sup> kissed his hand. Then he<sup>asws</sup> went on saying: 'May I be sacrificed for you!' And the old man was advising him<sup>asws</sup>. It was among the last of what he said to him<sup>asws</sup>: 'Look (consider) the four Cycles (Salat), and do not leave these'. And my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> arose until the sheykh went away.

ثُمَّ رَكِبَ فَقُلْتُ يَا أَبَاهُ مِنْ هَذَا الَّذِي صَنَعْتَ بِهِ مَا لَمْ أَرَكْ صَنَعْتُهُ بِأَحَدٍ قَالَ هَذَا أَبِي يَا بُنَيَّ.

Then he<sup>asws</sup> rode'. I<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O father<sup>asws</sup>! Who was this whom your<sup>asws</sup> did with him<sup>asws</sup> what I<sup>asws</sup> have not seen you<sup>asws</sup> do with anyone (else)?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'This was my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup>, O my<sup>asws</sup> son<sup>asws</sup> 48.

4- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيْسَى عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ عَمَّارِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ عَنْ سَمَاعَةَ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَ وَ أَنَا أُحَدِّثُ نَفْسِي فَرَأَيْتُ فَقَالَ مَا لَكَ تُحَدِّثُ نَفْسَكَ تَشْتَهِي أَنْ تَرَى أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ قُلْتُ نَعَمْ قَالَ قُمْ فَادْخُلِ الْبَيْتَ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Muhammad Bin Sinan, from Ammar Bin Marwan, from Sama'at who said,

'I entered to see Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> and I was discussing with myself, and he<sup>asws</sup> saw me. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'What is the matter with you discussing with yourself. Are you desirous that I<sup>asws</sup> show you<sup>asws</sup> Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup>? I said, 'Yes'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Arise and enter the house'.

فَدَخَلْتُ فَإِذَا هُوَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ عَ وَ قَالَ أَتَى قَوْمٌ مِنَ الشَّيْعَةِ الْحَسَنَ بْنَ عَلِيٍّ عَ بَعْدَ قَتْلِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَ فَسَأَلُوهُ فَقَالَ تَعْرِفُونَ أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ إِذَا رَأَيْتُمُوهُ قَالُوا نَعَمْ

I entered and there was Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup>, and he<sup>asws</sup> said: 'A group of the Shias of Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup> came after the killing of Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, and they asked him<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Would you recognise Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> if you were to see him<sup>asws</sup>? They said, 'Yes'.

قَالَ فَارْفَعُوا السِّتْرَ فَرَفَعُوهُ فَإِذَا هُمْ بِأَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَ لَا يُنْكِرُونَهُ وَ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ يَمُوتُ مِنْ مَاتَ مِنَّا وَ لَيْسَ بِمَيِّتٍ وَ يَبْقَى مِنْ بَقِيَ مِنَّا حُجَّةً عَلَيْكُمْ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Raise the curtain!' They raised it, and there they were with Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, they could not deny it. And Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said: 'The one from us<sup>asws</sup> passes away and he<sup>asws</sup> isn't dead, and the remaining one<sup>asws</sup> from us<sup>asws</sup> remains as a Divine Authority upon you all" 49.

5- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ رَبِيعِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْمُسَلِّيِّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَ قَالَ: لَمَّا أُخْرِجَ بِعَلِيٍّ عَ مُلَبَّيًّا وَقَفَ عِنْدَ قَبْرِ النَّبِيِّ صَ قَالَ يَا ابْنَ أُمَّ إِنَّ الْقَوْمَ اسْتَضَعُّوْنِي وَ كَادُوا يَقْتُلُونِي

<sup>48</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 3

<sup>49</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 4

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Rabie Bin Muhammad Al Musly, from Abdullah Bin Suleyman,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘When they came out with Ali<sup>asws</sup> tied up, he<sup>asws</sup> paused at the grave of the Prophet<sup>saww</sup>. He<sup>azwj</sup> said: **“Son of my mother! Surely the people weakened me and they almost killed me, [7:150]’.**

قَالَ فَخَرَجْتُ يَدٌ مِنْ قَبْرِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص يَعْرِفُونَ أَنَّهَا يَدُهُ وَ صَوْتٌ يَعْرِفُونَ أَنَّهَا صَوْتُهُ نَحْوُ أَبِي بَكْرٍ أَكْفَرْتَ بِالَّذِي خَلَقَكَ مِنْ تُرَابٍ ثُمَّ مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ ثُمَّ سَوَّاكَ رَجُلًا.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘A hand emerged from the grave of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, they (all) recognised it was his<sup>saww</sup> hand, and a voice they (all) recognised it was his<sup>saww</sup> voice, towards Abu Bakr: **‘Are you committing Kufr with the One Who Created you from dust, then from a seed, then Completed you as a man? [18:37]’.**<sup>50</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ يَرْفَعُهُ بِإِسْنَادٍ لَهُ إِلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: لَمَّا اسْتَخْلِفَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ أَقْبَلَ عُمَرُ عَلَى عَلِيٍّ ع فَقَالَ أَمَا عَلِمْتَ أَنَّ أَبَا بَكْرٍ قَدْ اسْتَخْلِفَ قَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع فَمَنْ جَعَلَهُ كَذَلِكَ قَالَ الْمُسْلِمُونَ رَضُوا بِذَلِكَ

It is narrate to us by Abdullah Bin Muhammad, raising it by a chain of his to,

‘Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘When Abu Bakr became caliph, Umar came to Ali<sup>asws</sup> and said, ‘Don’t you<sup>asws</sup> know that Abu Bakr has become caliph?’ Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘So, who made him to be like that?’ He said, ‘The Muslims are pleased with that’.

فَقَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع وَ اللَّهُ لَا سُرْعَ مَا خَالَفُوا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص وَ نَقَضُوا عَهْدَهُ وَ سَمَّوْهُ بِغَيْرِ اسْمِهِ وَ اللَّهُ مَا اسْتَخْلَفَ [اسْتَخْلَفَهُ] رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص

Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! How quickly they have opposed Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> and broke his<sup>saww</sup> pact, and they have named him (Abu Bakr) with other than his name (Amir Al Momineen). By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not make him to be the caliph’.

فَقَالَ عُمَرُ كَذَبْتَ فَعَلَّ اللَّهُ بِكَ وَ فَعَلَ فَقَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع إِنْ شِئْتَ أَنْ أُرِيكَ بُرْهَانًا عَلَى ذَلِكَ فَعَلْتُ فَقَالَ لَهُ عُمَرُ مَا تَزَالُ تُكَذِّبُ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فِي حَيَاتِهِ وَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهِ

Umar said, ‘You<sup>asws</sup> are lying! Allah<sup>azwj</sup> has dealt with you<sup>asws</sup> and Did’. Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘If you like I<sup>asws</sup> can show you a proof upon that’. Umar said to him<sup>asws</sup>, ‘You<sup>asws</sup> have not ceased to lie upon Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> during his<sup>saww</sup> lifetime and after his<sup>saww</sup> expiry’.

فَقَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع انْطَلِقْ بِنَا لِنَتَعْلَمَ أَئِنَّا الْكَذَّابُ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فِي حَيَاتِهِ وَ بَعْدَ مَوْتِهِ فَاِنْطَلَقَ مَعَهُ حَتَّى أَتَى إِلَى الْقَبْرِ فَإِذَا كَفَتْ فِيهَا أَكْفَرْتَ بِالَّذِي خَلَقَكَ مِنْ تُرَابٍ ثُمَّ مِنْ نُطْفَةٍ ثُمَّ سَوَّاكَ رَجُلًا

Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Come with us<sup>asws</sup> and you will come to know which of us is the liar upon Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> during his<sup>saww</sup> lifetime and after his<sup>saww</sup> expiry’. He went with him<sup>asws</sup> until they came to the grave, and there was a hand in it: **‘Are you committing Kufr with the One Who Created you from dust, then from a seed, then Completed you as a man? [18:37]’.**

<sup>50</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 5

فَقَالَ لَهُ عَلِيٌّ ع [أ] رَضِيتَ وَاللَّهِ لَقَدْ جَحَدْتَ اللَّهَ فِي حَيَاتِهِ وَ بَعْدَ وَفَاتِهِ.

Ali<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'Are you pleased? By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! You had rejected Allah<sup>azwj</sup> during his<sup>saww</sup> lifetime and after his<sup>saww</sup> expiry'.<sup>51</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا بَعْضُ أَصْحَابِنَا عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ حَمَّادٍ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُوسَى عَنْ زِيَادِ بْنِ الْمُنْذِرِ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: لَقِيَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع أَبَا بَكْرٍ فِي بَعْضِ سِكَكِ الْمَدِينَةِ فَقَالَ لَهُ ظَلَمْتَ وَ فَعَلْتَ فَقَالَ لَهُ وَ مَنْ يَعْلَمُ ذَلِكَ قَالَ يَعْلَمُهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص

And it is narrated to us by one of our companions, from Muhammad Bin Hammad, from his brother Ahmad Bin Musa, from Ziyad Bin Al Munzir,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> met Abu Bakr in one of the markets of Al-Medina. He<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'You have oppressed and done so'. He said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'And who knows that?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> knows it'.

قَالَ وَ كَيْفَ لِي بِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص حَتَّى يَعْلَمَ ذَلِكَ لَوْ أَتَانِي فِي الْمَنَامِ فَأَخْبَرَنِي لَقَبِلْتُ ذَلِكَ قَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع فَأَنَا أُدْخِلُكَ عَلَى رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فِي مَسْجِدِ قُبَا

He said, 'And how can it be for me to be with Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> until he<sup>saww</sup> lets me know that? If he<sup>saww</sup> were to come to me in the dream and informs me, I would accept that'. Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> shall take you to see Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> in Masjid Quba'.

قَالَ فَأَدْخَلَهُ مَسْجِدَ قُبَا فَإِذَا بِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فِي مَسْجِدِ قُبَا فَقَالَ لَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص اعْتَزِلْ عَنْ ظُلْمِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع

He (Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup>) said: 'He<sup>asws</sup> took him to Masjid Quba, and there was Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> was in Masjid Quba. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to him: 'Renounce from oppressing Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>!'

فَخَرَجَ مِنْ عِنْدِهِ فَلَقِيَهُ عُمَرُ فَأَخْبَرَهُ بِذَلِكَ فَقَالَ لَهُ اسْكُتْ أَمَا عَرَفْتَ سِحْرَ بَنِي عَبْدِ الْمُطَّلِبِ.

He went out from his<sup>saww</sup> presence and Umar met him. He informed him of that. He said to him, 'Be quiet! Don't you recognise the sorcery of the Clan of Abdul Muttalib<sup>asws</sup>?<sup>52</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنِي الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَامِرٍ عَنْ مُعَلَّى بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ بَشِيرٍ عَنْ عُمَانَ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ عَنْ سَمَاعَةَ قَالَ: كُنْتُ عِنْدَ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ ع فَأُطْلْتُ الْجُلُوسَ عِنْدَهُ فَقَالَ أَ تُحِبُّ أَنْ تَرَى أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقَالَ وَدِدْتُ وَاللَّهِ فَقَالَ قُمْ وَ ادْخُلْ ذَلِكَ الْبَيْتَ فَدَخَلْتُ الْبَيْتَ فَإِذَا أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَاعِدٌ.

It is narrated to me by Al Husayn Bin Muhammad Bin Aamir, from Moalla Bin Muhammad, from Bashir, from Usman Bin Marwan, from Sama'at who said,

'I was in the presence of Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup>, and the sitting in his<sup>asws</sup> presence was prolonged. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Would you like me<sup>asws</sup> to show you Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>? He said, 'I would love it, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Arise and enter that house'. I entered the house and there was Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> seated'.<sup>53</sup>

<sup>51</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 6

<sup>52</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 7

<sup>53</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 8

9- حَدَّثَنِي مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ الْحَكَمِ بْنِ الْمُسْكِينِ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْمَكَارِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع أَتَى أَبَا بَكْرٍ فَقَالَ لَهُ أَمَا أَمَرَكَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَنْ تُطِيعَنِي فَقَالَ لَا وَ لَوْ أَمَرَنِي لَفَعَلْتُ

It is narrate to me by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Al Hakam Bin Al Miskeen, from Abu Saeed Al Mukary,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> came to Abu Bakr and said to him: 'Didn't Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> order you to obey me<sup>asws</sup>? He said, 'No, and had he ordered me, I would have done so'.

قَالَ فَأَنْطَلِقُ بِنَا إِلَى مَسْجِدِ قُبَاءٍ إِذَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يُصَلِّي فَلَمَّا انْصَرَفَ قَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ إِنِّي قُلْتُ لِأَبِي بَكْرٍ أَمَرَكَ اللَّهُ وَ رَسُولُهُ أَنْ تُطِيعَنِي فَقَالَ لَا فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص قَدْ أَمَرْتُكَ فَأَطِعْهُ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Then let us go to Masjid Quba', and there was Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> praying Salat. When he finished, Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! I<sup>asws</sup> said to Abu Bakr: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> had Commanded you to obey me<sup>asws</sup>. He said, 'No'. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said: 'I<sup>saww</sup> had ordered you<sup>asws</sup>, so obey him<sup>asws</sup>!'

قَالَ فَخَرَجَ فَلَقِيَ عُمَرَ وَ هُوَ دَعَرٌ فَقَالَ لَهُ مَا لَكَ فَقَالَ قَالَ لِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص كَذَا وَ كَذَا فَقَالَ تَبّاً لَأُمَّةٍ وَلَوْكَ أَمَرَهُمْ أَمَا تَعْرِفُ سِحْرَ بَنِي هَاشِمٍ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'He (Abu Bakr) went out and Umar met him, and he had been terrified. He said to him, 'What is the matter with you?' He said, 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said such and such to me'. He said, 'Damn the community making you their ruler. Do you not recognise the sorcery of the Clan of Hashim<sup>asws</sup>?'<sup>54</sup>

10- حَدَّثَنَا الْحَجَّالُ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ اللَّؤْلُؤِيِّ عَنِ ابْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ عَنْ عِمْرَانَ بْنِ أَبِي شُعْبَةَ الْخَلِّيِّ عَنْ أَبَانَ بْنِ تَغْلِبٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ عَلِيّاً ع لَقِيَ أَبَا بَكْرٍ فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ أَمَا تَعْلَمُ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ أَمَرَكَ أَنْ تُسَلِّمَ عَلَى عَلِيٍّ ع بِأَمْرِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ أَمَرَكَ بِاتِّبَاعِي

It is narrated to us by Al Hajjal, from Al Hassan Bin Al Husayn Al Luluie, from Ibn Sinan, from Ali Bin Abu Hamza, from Imran Bin Abu Shu'ba Al Halby, from Aban Bin Taghlib,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Ali<sup>asws</sup> met Abu Bakr. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Abu Bakr! Don't you know that Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> had ordered you: 'Greet unto Ali<sup>asws</sup> as 'Amir Al-Momineen', and ordered you to follow me<sup>asws</sup>?'

قَالَ فَأَقْبَلَ يَتَوَهَّمُ عَلَيْهِ فَقَالَ لَهُ اجْعَلْ بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَكَ حَكماً قَالَ قَدْ رَضِيتُ فَاجْعَلْ مَنْ شِئْتَ قَالَ اجْعَلْ بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَكَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص

He (Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>) said: 'He thought of killing him<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'Make a judge to be between me<sup>asws</sup> and you'. He said, 'I have agreed, make whoever you<sup>asws</sup> like to'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> make Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> to be between me<sup>asws</sup> and you'.

قَالَ فَأَعْتَمَمَهَا الْآخَرُ وَ قَالَ قَدْ رَضِيتُ قَالَ فَأَخَذَ بِيَدِهِ فَذَهَبَ إِلَى مَسْجِدِ قُبَا قَالَ إِذَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص قَاعِدٌ فِي مَوْضِعِ الْمِحْرَابِ فَقَالَ لَهُ هَذَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ

<sup>54</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 9

He (Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>) said: 'The other one seized upon that and said, 'I agree!' He<sup>asws</sup> grabbed his hand and went to Masjid Quba, and there was Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> in the place of the prayer niche. He<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'This is Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, O Abu Bakr!'

فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ أَمْ أَمْرُكَ بِالتَّسْلِيمِ لِعَلِيٍّ وَاتَّبَاعِهِ قَالَ بَلَى يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص قَالَ فَارْفَعْ الْأَمْرَ إِلَيْهِ قَالَ نَعَمْ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص

Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said: 'O Abu Bakr! Did I<sup>saww</sup> not order you with the submitting to Ali<sup>asws</sup> and following him<sup>asws</sup>?' He said, 'Yes, O Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>!' He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'Rais (hand over) the command to him<sup>asws</sup>'. He said, 'Yes, O Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>!'

فَجَاءَ فَلَيْسَ هُمُتُهُ إِلَّا ذَلِكَ وَهُوَ كَيْبُتٌ قَالَ فَلَقِي عُمَرَ قَالَ مَا لَكَ يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ قَالَ لَقِيتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص وَآمَرَنِي بِدَفْعِ هَذِهِ الْأُمُورِ إِلَيَّ عَلَيٍّ ع فَقَالَ أَمَا تَعْرِفُ سِحْرَ بَنِي هَاشِمٍ هَذَا سِحْرٌ قَالَ الْأَمْرُ عَلَى مَا كَانَ.

He came (back) and there was no concern for him except that and he was gloomy. He met Umar. He said, 'What is the matter, O Abu Bakr?' He said, 'I met Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> and he<sup>saww</sup> ordered me to hand over this command to Ali<sup>asws</sup>'. He said, 'Do you not recognise the sorcery of the Clan of Hashim<sup>as</sup>? This is sorcery'. He said, 'The command shall be upon what it has been'<sup>55</sup>.

11- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ رَيْعِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع لِأَبِي بَكْرٍ نَسِيتَ تَسْلِيمَكَ لِعَلِيٍّ بِأَمْرِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع بِأَمْرِ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَرَسُولِهِ فَقَالَ لَهُ قَدْ كَانَ ذَلِكَ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam. From Rabie Bin Muhammad, from Abdullah Sinan,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said to Abu Bakr: 'You have forgotten your greeting to me<sup>asws</sup> as 'Amir Al-Momineen' by a Command from Ali<sup>asws</sup> and His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup>? He said, 'That has happened'.

فَقَالَ لَهُ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَرْضَى بِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص وَبَنِي وَبَيْنَكَ قَالَ وَ أَتَيْتُ هُوَ قَالَ فَأَخَذَ بِيَدِهِ ثُمَّ انْطَلَقَ إِلَى مَسْجِدٍ قُبَا فَدَخَلَ فَوَجَدَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص يُصَلِّي فَحَلَسَا حَتَّى فَرَغَ فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ سَلِّمْ لِعَلِيٍّ ع مَا تَوَكَّدْتُهُ مِنَ اللَّهِ وَ مِنْ رَسُولِهِ

Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'Will you agree with Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> (to be a judge) between me<sup>asws</sup> and you?' He said, 'And where is he<sup>saww</sup>?' He<sup>asws</sup> grabbed his hand, then went to Masjid Quba, and they entered and found Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> seated. When he<sup>saww</sup> was free, he<sup>saww</sup> said: 'O Abu Bakr! Greet to Ali<sup>asws</sup> what you had been emphasised with, from Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and from His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup>'.

قَالَ فَرَجَعَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ فَصَعِدَ الْمِنْبَرَ فَقَالَ مَنْ يَأْخُذُهَا بِمَا فِيهَا فَقَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع مَنْ جُدِعَ أَنْفُهُ فَقَالَ لَهُ عُمَرُ وَ خَلَا بِهِ وَ مَا دَعَاكَ إِلَى هَذَا قَالَ إِنَّ عَلِيًّا ذَهَبَ إِلَى مَسْجِدٍ قُبَا فَإِذَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص قَائِمٌ يُصَلِّي فَأَمَرَنِي أَنْ أُسَلِّمَ الْأَمْرَ إِلَيْهِ فَقَالَ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ أَمَا تَعْرِفُ سِحْرَ بَنِي هَاشِمٍ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Abu Bakr returned and ascended the pulpit. He said, 'Who will take it with whatever is in it?' Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: 'One whose nose is cut'. Umar said to him, 'You are vacating it, and what called you to this?' He said, 'Ali<sup>asws</sup> went to Masjid Quba and there was Rasool-

<sup>55</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 10

Allah<sup>saww</sup> was standing, praying Salat. He<sup>saww</sup> ordered me to submit the command to him<sup>asws</sup>. He said, 'Glory be to Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, O Abu Bakr! Don't you recognise the sorcery of the Clan of Hashim<sup>asws</sup>?'<sup>56</sup>

12- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ بَعْضِ أَصْحَابِنَا عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ إِسْحَاقَ بْنِ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ هَارُونَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع لِأَبِي بَكْرٍ هَلْ أَجْمَعُ بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَكَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص فَقَالَ نَعَمْ فَخَرَجَا إِلَى مَسْجِدٍ قُبَا فَصَلَّى أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع رَكَعَتَيْنِ فَإِذَا هُوَ بِرَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from one of our companions, from Al Qasim Bin Muhammad, from Is'haq Bin Ibrahim, from Haroun,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said to Abu Bakr: 'Shall I<sup>asws</sup> between me<sup>asws</sup> and you (and) Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>? He said, 'Yes'. They went to Masjid Quba. Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> prayed two Cycles Salat, and there he<sup>asws</sup> was with Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>.

[فَقَالَ] يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ عَلَى هَذَا عَاهَدْتُكَ فَصِرْتُ بِهِ ثُمَّ رَجَعَ وَ هُوَ يَقُولُ وَ اللَّهُ لَا أَجْلِسُ ذَلِكَ الْمَجْلِسَ فَلَقِيَ عُمَرَ وَ قَالَ مَا لَكَ كَذَا قَالَ قَدْ وَ اللَّهُ دَهَبَ بِي فَأَرْأَيْتَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص

He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'O Abu Bakr! Had I<sup>saww</sup> covenanted you upon this, so you came to be with it (caliphate)?' Then he returned and he was saying, 'By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! I will not sit in that seat'. Umar met him and he said, 'What is the matter with you being like this?' He said, 'By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! He<sup>asws</sup> went with me and showed me Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>.

فَقَالَ لَهُ عُمَرُ أَمَا تَذْكُرُ يَوْمًا كُنَّا مَعَهُ فَأَمَرَ بِشَجَرَتَيْنِ فَالْتَقَتَا فَقَصَى حَاجَتَهُ خَلَقَهُمَا ثُمَّ أَمَرَهُمَا فَتَفَرَّقَا

Umar said to him, 'Do you not remember the day we were with him<sup>saww</sup>, and he<sup>saww</sup> ordered two trees, so they joined up and he<sup>saww</sup> fulfilled his<sup>saww</sup> need behind them, then he<sup>saww</sup> ordered, so they separated?'

قَالَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ أَمَّا إِذَا قُلْتُ ذَا فَإِنِّي دَخَلْتُ أَنَا وَ هُوَ فِي الْغَارِ فَقَالَ يَبْدُو فَمَسَحَهَا عَلَيْهِ فَعَادَ يَنْسِجُ الْعَنْكَبُوتُ كَمَا كَانَ ثُمَّ قَالَ أَلَا أُرِيكَ جَعْفَرَ [جَعْفَرًا] وَ أَصْحَابَهُ تَعُومُ بَيْنَ سَفِينَتِهِمْ فِي الْبَحْرِ قُلْتُ بَلَى قَالَ فَمَسَحَ يَدَهُ عَلَى وَجْهِهِ فَرَأَيْتُ جَعْفَرَ وَ أَصْحَابَهُ تَعُومُ بَيْنَ سَفِينَتِهِمْ فِي الْبَحْرِ فَيَوْمَئِذٍ عَرَفْتُ أَنَّهُ سَاجِرٌ فَرَجَعَ إِلَى مَكَانِهِ.

Abu Bakr said, 'But, when you are saying that, so I and he<sup>saww</sup> had entered into the cave. He<sup>saww</sup> gestured with his<sup>saww</sup> hand and wiped upon it, and the spider came and spun a web upon it, just as it was. Then he<sup>saww</sup> said: 'Shall I<sup>saww</sup> show you Ja'far<sup>as</sup> and his<sup>as</sup> companion, their ship tossing with them in the sea?' I said, 'Yes'. He<sup>saww</sup> wiped his<sup>as</sup> hand upon my face, and I saw Ja'far<sup>as</sup> and his<sup>as</sup> companions, their ship was tossing with them in the sea. So, on that day I realised that he<sup>saww</sup> is a sorcerer'. He returned to his place''<sup>57</sup>.

13- حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَلَاءِ بْنِ يَحْيَى الْمَكْفُوفِ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ أَبِي زَيْدٍ عَنْ عَطِيَّةِ الْأَنْبَارِيِّ قَالَ: طَافَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص بِالْكَعْبَةِ فَإِذَا آدَمُ ع بِحِذَاءِ الرُّكْنِ الْيَمَانِيِّ فَسَلَّمَ عَلَيْهِ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص ثُمَّ انْتَهَى إِلَى الْحِجْرِ فَإِذَا نُوحٌ ع بِحِذَاءِ رِجْلِ طَوِيلٍ فَسَلَّمَ عَلَيْهِ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص.

<sup>56</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 11

<sup>57</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 12



It is narrated to us by Ali Bin Al Hassan Bin Fazzal, from his father, from Ala'a Bin Yahya Al Makfouf, from Umar Bin Abu Ziyad, from Atiyya Al Abzary who said,

'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> performed Tawaaf of the Kabah, and there was Adam<sup>as</sup> parallel to the Yemeni corner. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> greeted unto him<sup>as</sup>, then ended up to the (Black) Stone and there was Noah<sup>as</sup> facing a tall man. Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> greeted unto him<sup>as</sup>.<sup>58</sup>

14- حَدَّثَنَا عَبَّادُ بْنُ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِيهِ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ عَيْثِمِ بْنِ أَسْلَمَ عَنْ مُعَاوِيَةَ الدُّهْنِيِّ قَالَ: دَخَلَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ عَلَى عَلِيٍّ ع فَقَالَ لَهُ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص مَا تَحَدَّثَ إِلَيْنَا فِي أَمْرِكَ حَدِيثًا بَعْدَ يَوْمِ الْوَلَايَةِ وَ إِنِّي أَشْهَدُ أَنَّكَ مُؤَلَّيْ مُقَرَّرٌ لَكَ بِذَلِكَ وَ قَدْ سَلَّمْتُ عَلَيْكَ عَلَى عَهْدِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص بِإِمْرَةِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ

It is narrated to us by Abbad Bin Suleyman, from his father Suleyman, from Aysam Bin Aslam, from Muawiya Al Duhnny who said,

'Abu Bakr came to Ali<sup>asws</sup> and said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> did not narrated any Hadeeth to us regarding your<sup>asws</sup> mater after the day of the Wilayah, and I do testify that you<sup>asws</sup> are my Master<sup>asws</sup>, acknowledging to you<sup>asws</sup> with that, and I had greeted unto you<sup>asws</sup> in the era of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> as 'Amir Al-Momineen'.

وَ أَخْبَرَنَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَنَّكَ وَصِيُّهُ وَ وَارِثُهُ وَ خَلِيفَتُهُ فِي أَهْلِهِ وَ نِسَائِهِ وَ لَمْ يَخْلُ بَيْنَكَ وَ بَيْنَ ذَلِكَ وَ صَارَ مِيرَاثُ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص إِلَيْكَ وَ أَمْرُ نِسَائِهِ وَ لَمْ يُخْبَرْنَا بِأَنَّكَ خَلِيفَتُهُ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ وَ لَا جُزْمَ لَكَ فِي ذَلِكَ فِيمَا بَيْنَنَا وَ بَيْنَكَ وَ لَا ذَنْبَ بَيْنَنَا وَ بَيْنَكَ وَ بَيْنَ اللَّهِ

And Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> had informed us that you<sup>saww</sup> are his<sup>saww</sup> successor<sup>asws</sup>, and his<sup>saww</sup> inheritor, and his<sup>saww</sup> among his<sup>saww</sup> family, and his<sup>saww</sup> wives, and did not settle between you<sup>asws</sup> and that, and the inheritance of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> has come to you<sup>asws</sup>, and the matters of his<sup>saww</sup> wives, and he<sup>saww</sup> did not inform us that you<sup>asws</sup> are his<sup>saww</sup> caliph from after him<sup>saww</sup>, and there is no blame for you<sup>asws</sup> regarding that in what is between us and you<sup>asws</sup>, nor is then any sin between us and you<sup>asws</sup> and Allah<sup>azwj</sup>,

قَالَ فَقَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع إِنَّ أَرَيْتُكَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص حَتَّى يُخْبِرَكَ أَنِّي أَوَّلَى بِالْأَمْرِ الَّذِي أَنْتَ فِيهِ مِنْكَ وَ مِنْ غَيْرِكَ وَ أَنْتَ لَمْ تَرْجِعْ عَمَّا أَنْتَ فِيهِ فَتَكُونَ كَافِرًا

He (the narrator) said, 'Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: 'If I<sup>asws</sup> were to show you Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> until he<sup>saww</sup> informs you that I<sup>asws</sup> am foremost with the command which you are in, than you are, and from others (as well), and (if) you do not retract from what you are in, you would happen to be a Kafir'.

قَالَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ إِنْ رَأَيْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص حَتَّى يُخْبِرَنِي بِبَعْضِ هَذَا لَأَتَنَقَّبُهُ قَالَ فَوَافِي إِذَا صَلَّيْتَ الْمَغْرِبَ

Abu Bakr said, 'If I were to see Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> until he<sup>saww</sup> informs me with this, I shall be sufficed of it'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Then, meet me<sup>asws</sup> when you have prayed Al-Maghrib Salat'.

قَالَ فَرَجَعَ إِلَيْهِ بَعْدَ الْمَغْرِبِ فَأَخَذَ يَدَيْهِ فَخَرَجَ بِهِ إِلَى مَسْجِدِ قُبَا فَإِذَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص جَالِسٌ فِي الْقِبْلَةِ فَقَالَ يَا عَتِيقُ وَثَبْتَ عَلَى عَلِيٍّ ع وَ جَلَسْتَ بِجِلْسِ النُّبُوَّةِ وَ قَدْ تَقَدَّمْتَ إِلَيْكَ فِي ذَلِكَ فَأَنْزِعْ هَذَا السَّرْنَالَ الَّذِي تَسْرَبَلْتَهُ فَخَلَّهْ لِعَلِيٍّ ع وَ إِلَّا فَمَوْعِدُكَ النَّارُ

He (the narrator) said, 'He returned to him<sup>asws</sup> after Al-Maghrib (Salat). He<sup>asws</sup> grabbed his hand and went out with him to Masjid Quba, and there was Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> seated in the

<sup>58</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 13



Qiblah. He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'O Ateeq! You pounced upon Ali<sup>asws</sup> sat is the seat of the Prophet-hood, and he<sup>asws</sup> had preceded to you regarding that, but you snatched away this trouser (caliphate) which you are wearing. Vacate it for Ali<sup>asws</sup> or else your appointment would be in the Fire!'

قَالَ ثُمَّ أَخَذَ بِيَدَيْهِ فَأَخْرَجَهُ فَقَامَ النَّبِيُّ وَ مَشَى عَنْهُمَا قَالَ فَاذْطَلِقْ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَ إِلَى سَلْمَانَ فَقَالَ يَا سَلْمَانُ أَمَا عَلِمْتَ أَنَّهُ كَانَ مِنَ الْأَمْرِ كَذَا وَ كَذَا قَالَ لَيْسَ هَذَا بِيَدِي وَ لَيْدَبْنَةُ إِلَى صَاحِبِهِ وَ لِيُخْبِرَهُ بِالْخَبَرِ

He (the narrator) said, 'Then he<sup>asws</sup> grabbed his hand and took him out, and the Prophet<sup>saww</sup> stood up and walked away from them. Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> went to Salman<sup>ra</sup> and said: 'O Salman<sup>ra</sup>! Do you<sup>ra</sup> not know that such and such matter has transpired?' He<sup>ra</sup> said, 'Let us testify with you<sup>asws</sup> and let us be a delegation to his companion (Umar) and inform him with the news'.

قَالَ فَضَحِكَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَ وَ قَالَ إِمَّا أَنْ يَجِيرَ [يُجِيرَ] صَاحِبَهُ وَ سَيَفْعَلُ ثُمَّ لَا وَ اللَّهُ لَا يَذْكُرُ أَبَدًا إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ هُمَا أَنْظَرُ لَأَنْفُسِهِمَا مِنْ ذَلِكَ

He (the narrator) said, 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> chuckled and said: 'But, if his companion allows him, he will do it, then no, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, he will not remember it, ever, up to the Day of Qiyamah. They are looking out for themselves from that'.

قَالَ فَلَقِيَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ عُمَرَ فَقَالَ لَهُ أَزَايِنِي عَلَيَّ كَذَا وَ كَذَا فَقَالَ لَهُ عُمَرُ وَبَلَّكَ مَا أَقَلَّ عَقْلَكَ فَوَ اللَّهُ مَا أَنْتَ فِيهِ السَّاعَةَ لَيْسَ إِلَّا مِنْ بَعْدِ سِحْرِ ابْنِ أَبِي كَبْشَةَ قَدْ نَسِيتَ سِحْرَ بَنِي هَاشِمٍ وَ مِنْ أَيْنَ يَرْجِعُ مُحَمَّدٌ صَ وَ لَا يَرْجِعُ مَنْ مَاتَ إِنَّ مَا أَنْتَ فِيهِ أَعْظَمُ مِنْ سِحْرِ بَنِي هَاشِمٍ فَتَقَلَّدَ هَذَا السَّرِيَالَ وَ مَرَّ فِيهِ.

He (the narrator) said, 'Abu Bakr met Umar and said to him, 'Ali<sup>asws</sup> showed me such and such'. Umar said to him, 'Woe be unto you! How low is your intellect! By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, at the moment you are not except in after sorcery of Ibn Abi Kabasha. Have you forgotten the sorcery of the Clan of Hashim<sup>as</sup>? And from where will Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> return, and the ones who died have not returned? What you are in is the greatest of the sorcery of the Clan of Hashim<sup>as</sup>. Wear this trouser and pass in it''<sup>59</sup>.

15- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَبَّاسٍ بْنِ حَرِيشٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ عَ قَالَ: سَأَلَ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَ رَجُلٌ مِنْ أَهْلِ بَيْتِهِ عَنْ سُورَةِ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ فِي لَيْلَةِ الْقَدْرِ فَقَالَ وَبَلَّكَ سَأَلْتَ عَنْ عَظِيمٍ إِنَّكَ وَ السُّؤَالُ عَنْ مِثْلِ هَذَا فَقَامَ الرَّجُلُ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad bin Is'haq, from Al Hassan Bin Abbas Bin Jareesh,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> was asked from a family member about Surah: ***Surely, We Revealed it during the Night of Pre-determination [97:1]*** (Surah Al-Qadr). He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Woe be unto you! You have asked me about a great matter. Beware of asking about the like of this!' So, the man stood up (and left).

قَالَ فَأَتَيْتُهُ يَوْمًا فَأَقْبَلْتُ عَلَيْهِ فَسَأَلْتُهُ فَقَالَ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ نُورٌ عِنْدَ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ وَ الْأَوْصِيَاءِ لَا يُرِيدُونَ حَاجَةً مِنَ السَّمَاءِ وَ لَا مِنَ الْأَرْضِ إِلَّا دَكْرُوهَا لِذَلِكَ النُّورِ فَأَتَاهُمْ بِهَا

<sup>59</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 14

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> came to him<sup>asws</sup> one day and faced towards him<sup>asws</sup> and asked him<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said: **'Surely We Revealed it** as Noor with the Prophets<sup>as</sup> and the successors<sup>asws</sup>. They do not want any need from the sky nor from the earth except they<sup>asws</sup> mention it to that Noor, and he brings it to them<sup>asws</sup>.

فَإِنْ مِمَّا ذَكَرَ عَلَيَّ بَنُو أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع مِنَ الْحَوَائِجِ أَنَّهُ قَالَ لِأَبِي بَكْرٍ يَوْمًا لَا تَحْسَبَنَّ الَّذِينَ قُتِلُوا فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ أَمْوَاتًا بَلْ أَحْيَاءٌ عِنْدَ رَبِّهِمْ فَاشْهَدْ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ مَاتَ شَهِيدًا فَإِنَّكَ أَنْ تَقُولَ إِنَّهُ مَيِّتٌ وَاللَّهُ لَيَأْتِيَنَّكَ فَاتَّقِ اللَّهَ إِذَا جَاءَكَ الشَّيْطَانُ غَيْرَ مُتَمَثِّلٍ بِهِ

It is from what Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Abu Talib<sup>asws</sup> mentioned from the needs that he<sup>asws</sup> said to Abu Bakr one day: **And do not reckon those who are killed in Allah's Way as dead; but, they are alive being sustained in the Presence of their Lord [3:169]**. So, I<sup>asws</sup> hereby testify that Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> passed away as a martyr, therefore beware of saying he<sup>asws</sup> died. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! He<sup>saww</sup> does come to you, so fear Allah<sup>azwj</sup> when the Satan<sup>la</sup> comes to you, for he<sup>la</sup> cannot resemble him<sup>saww</sup>.

فَبَعَثَ بِهِ أَبُو بَكْرٍ فَقَالَ إِنْ جَاءَنِي وَاللَّهِ أَطَعْتُهُ وَخَرَجْتُ مِمَّا أَنَا فِيهِ

Abu Bakr sent him<sup>asws</sup> away and said, 'By Allah<sup>azwj</sup> if he<sup>saww</sup> comes to me, I will obey him<sup>saww</sup> and exit from what I am in'.

قَالَ وَ ذَكَرَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع لِذَلِكَ النُّورِ فَعَرَّجَ إِلَى أَزْوَاجِ النَّبِيِّينَ فَإِذَا مُحَمَّدٌ ص قَدْ أَلْبَسَ وَجْهَهُ ذَلِكَ النُّورَ وَ أَتَى وَ هُوَ يَقُولُ يَا أَبَا بَكْرٍ أَمِنْ بِعَلَيٍّ ع وَ بِأَحَدَ عَشَرَ مِنْ وَلَدِهِ إِنَّهُمْ مِثْلِي إِلَّا النَّبُوَّةَ وَ تُبَّ إِلَى اللَّهِ بِرَدِّ مَا فِي يَدَيْكَ إِلَيْهِمْ فَإِنَّهُ لَا حَقَّ لَكَ فِيهِ قَالَ ثُمَّ ذَهَبَ فَلَمْ يُرَ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'And Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> mentioned to that Noor and it ascended to the souls of the Prophets<sup>as</sup>, and there was Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> having worn the face of the Noor and he<sup>saww</sup> came and said: 'O Abu Bakr! Believe in Ali<sup>asws</sup> and in eleven from his<sup>asws</sup> sons<sup>asws</sup>. They<sup>asws</sup> are like me<sup>asws</sup> except for the Prophet-hood and repent to Allah<sup>azwj</sup> by returning what is in your hands to them<sup>asws</sup>, for there is no right for you in it'. Then he<sup>saww</sup> went and was not seen.

فَقَالَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ أَجْمَعَ النَّاسَ فَأَخْطَبَهُمْ بِمَا رَأَيْتُ وَ أَتْرَأُ إِلَى اللَّهِ بِمَا أَنَا فِيهِ إِلَيْكَ يَا عَلِيُّ عَلَى أَنْ تُؤْمِنَنِي قَالَ مَا أَنْتَ بِفَاعِلٍ وَ لَوْ لَا أَنَّكَ تَنْتَسِي مَا رَأَيْتَ لَفَعَلْتَ

Abu Bakr said, 'Gather the people, for I want to address them with what I have seen and disavow to Allah<sup>azwj</sup> from what I am in to you<sup>asws</sup>, O Ali<sup>asws</sup>, and you<sup>asws</sup> grant me security'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'You will not be doing it, and if you do not forget what you have seen, do so'.

قَالَ فَانْطَلَقَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ إِلَى عُمَرَ وَ رَجَعَ نُورٌ إِنَّا أَنْزَلْنَاهُ إِلَى عَلِيٍّ ع فَقَالَ لَهُ قَدْ اجْتَمَعَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ مَعَ عُمَرَ فَقُلْتُ أَوْ عَلِمَ النُّورُ قَالَ إِنَّ لَهُ لِسَانًا نَاطِقًا وَ بَصَرًا نَافِذًا يَتَحَسَّسُ الْأَخْبَارَ لِلْأَوْصِيَاءِ وَ يَسْتَمِعُ الْأَسْرَارَ وَ يَأْتِيهِمْ بِتَفْسِيرِ كُلِّ أَمْرٍ يَكْتُمُهُ بِهِ أَعْدَاؤُهُمْ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Abu Bakr went to Umar and Noor of Surah Al-Qadr returned to Ali<sup>asws</sup> and said to him<sup>asws</sup>: 'Abu Bakr has gathered with Umar'. I said, 'Or the Noor knows?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'There is a speaking tongue for it and penetrating vision investigating the news for the successors<sup>asws</sup> and hears the secrets and comes to them<sup>asws</sup> with the interpretation of every matter their<sup>asws</sup> enemies are concealing with.

فَلَمَّا أَخْبَرَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ الْخَبَرَ عُمَرَ قَالَ سَحَرَكَ وَ إِنَّهَا لَفِي بَنِي هَاشِمٍ لَقَدِيمَةٌ

When Abu Bakr informed Umar the news, he said, 'You are under a spell and it has been in the Clan of Hashim<sup>asws</sup> since ancient times'.

قَالَ ثُمَّ قَامَا يُخْبِرَانِ النَّاسَ فَمَا دَرَيَا مَا يَقُولَانِ قُلْتُ لِمَاذَا قَالَ لَأَنَّهُمَا قَدْ نَسِيَاهُ وَ جَاءَ النُّورُ فَأَخْبَرَ عَلِيًّا ع خَبَرَهُمَا فَقَالَ بُعْدًا لَّهُمَا كَمَا بَعْدَتْ قُمُودُ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Then they stood up informing the people but did not know what they should be saying'. I said, 'They had both forgotten it, and the Noor came and informed Ali<sup>asws</sup> of their news. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Remoteness for them is like the remoteness of Samood (a community Punished by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>)'.<sup>60</sup>

16- حَدَّثَنِي الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ حَسَّانَ عَنْ عَمِّهِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ كَثِيرٍ الْهَاشِمِيِّ مَوْلَى مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: خَرَجَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع بِالنَّاسِ يُرِيدُ صِفَيْنَ حَتَّى عَبَرَ الْفُرَاتَ فَكَانَ قَرِيباً مِنَ الْجَبَلِ بِصِفَيْنَ إِذْ حَضَرَتْ صَلَاةُ الْمَغْرِبِ فَأَمْعَنَ بَعِيداً ثُمَّ تَوَضَّأَ وَ أَدَّ

It is narrated to me by Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Abdullah, from Ali Bin Hassan, from his uncle Abdul Rahman Bin kaseer Al Hashimy a slave of Muhammad Bin Ali,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> went out with the people intending Siffeen, until he<sup>asws</sup> crossed over the Euphrates. He<sup>asws</sup> was near to the mountain at Siffeen when the Salat Al Maghrib presented. He<sup>asws</sup> went far, then performed Wudu'u, and called the Azaan.

فَلَمَّا فَرَغَ مِنَ الْأَذَانِ انْفَلَقَ الْجَبَلُ عَنْ هَامَةِ بَيْضَاءَ بِلَحِيَةٍ بَيْضَاءَ وَ وَجْهُهُ أَبْيَضُ فَقَالَ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ يَا أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع وَ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ وَ بَرَكَاتُهُ مَرْحَباً بِوَصِيِّ خَائِمِ النَّبِيِّ وَ قَائِدِ الْعُرَى الْمُحَجَّلِينَ وَ الْأَعَزِّ الْمَأْتُورِ وَ الْفَاضِلِ وَ الْفَائِقِ بِثَوَابِ الصَّدِّيقِينَ وَ سَيِّدِ الْوَصِيِّينَ

When he<sup>asws</sup> was free from the Azaan, the mountain split up from a white old man, with white beard, and white face. He said, 'The greetings be unto you<sup>asws</sup>, O Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, and Mercy of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and His<sup>azwj</sup> Blessings! Welcome to the successor<sup>asws</sup> of the last of the Prophets<sup>sawww</sup>, and guide of the resplendent, and the dearest, and the most preferred, and the meritorious, and the distinguished with the Rewards of the truthful, and chief of the successors<sup>asws</sup>.

قَالَ لَهُ وَ عَلَيْكَ السَّلَامُ يَا أَخِي شَمْعُونُ بْنُ حَمُونٍ وَصِيِّ عِيسَى ابْنِ مَرْيَمَ رُوحَ الْقُدُسِ كَيْفَ خَالَكَ

He<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'And upon you be the greetings O my<sup>asws</sup> brother Shamoun Bin Hamoun<sup>as</sup>, successor<sup>as</sup> of Isa Bin Maryam<sup>as</sup>, the Holy Spirit, how is your<sup>asws</sup> state?'

قَالَ بِخَيْرٍ يَرْحَمُكَ اللَّهُ أَنَا مُتَنَظِّرٌ رُوحَ اللَّهِ يَنْزِلُ فَلَا أَعْلَمُ أَحَدًا أَعْظَمَ فِي اللَّهِ بَلَاءً وَ لَا أَحْسَنَ غَدَاً ثَوَاباً وَ لَا أَرْفَعُ مَكَاناً مِنْكَ أَصْبِرْ يَا أَخِي عَلَى مَا أَنْتَ عَلَيْهِ حَتَّى تَلْقَى الْحَبِيبَ غَدَاً

He<sup>as</sup> said: 'May Allah<sup>azwj</sup> have Mercy on you<sup>asws</sup>! I<sup>as</sup> was awaiting the Spirit of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> to descend. I<sup>as</sup> do not know of anyone having greater afflictions for the Sake of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, nor

<sup>60</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 15

anyone of better Rewards tomorrow, nor of a loftier place than you<sup>asws</sup>. Be patient, O my<sup>as</sup> brother<sup>asws</sup>, upon what you<sup>asws</sup> are upon, until you<sup>asws</sup> meet the beloved<sup>saww</sup> tomorrow.

فَقَدْ رَأَيْتُ أَصْحَابَكَ بِالْأَمْسِ أَقْوَاماً لَقُوا مَا لَا قُوَا مِنْ بَنِي إِسْرَائِيلَ نَشَرُوهُمْ بِالْمَنَاشِيرِ وَ حَمَلُوهُمْ عَلَى الْحَشَبِ فَلَوْ تَعْلَمَ هَذِهِ الْوُجُوهُ الْغَرِيزَةُ [الْعَرِيزَةُ] الشَّافِيَةُ مَا أَعَدَّ اللَّهُ لَهُمْ مِنْ عَذَابٍ رِثَكَ وَ سُوءٍ نَكَالِهِ لَا قَصْرُوا وَ لَوْ تَعْلَمَ هَذِهِ الْوُجُوهُ الْمُضِيقَةُ مَا دَا لَهُمْ مِنَ الثَّوَابِ فِي طَاعَتِكَ لَتَمَنَّتْ أَنَّهَا فُرِضَتْ بِالْمَقَارِضِيِّ وَ السَّلَامُ عَلَيْكَ يَا أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ وَ رَحْمَةُ اللَّهِ وَ بَرَكَاتُهُ

I<sup>as</sup> have seen your<sup>asws</sup> companions of yesterday, a people who faced what they faced from the children of Israel. They sawed them with the saws, and carried them upon the planks. If these proud, slanderous faces had known what Allah<sup>azwj</sup> has Prepared for them from the Punishment of your<sup>asws</sup> Lord<sup>azwj</sup> and the evil of His<sup>azwj</sup> scourge, they would not have been deficient, and if these white faces would have known what is there for them, from the Rewards of being in your<sup>asws</sup> obedience, they would have wished to be sawn by the saws. And the greetings be upon you<sup>asws</sup>, O Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, and Mercy of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and His<sup>azwj</sup> Blessings’.

وَ التَّامَّ الْجَبَلُ وَ خَرَجَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَ إِلَى عَسْكَرِهِ فَسَأَلَهُ عَمَّارُ بْنُ يَاسِرٍ وَ ابْنُ عَبَّاسٍ وَ مَالِكُ الْأَشْثَرُ وَ هَاشِمُ بْنُ عُثْبَةَ بْنُ أَبِي وَقَّاصٍ وَ أَبِي [أَبُو] أَيُّوبَ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ وَ قَيْسُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ وَ عَمْرُو بْنُ الْحَمِقِ الْخَزَاعِيِّ - وَ عُبَادَةُ بْنُ صَامِتٍ وَ أَبُو الْهَيْثَمِ بْنُ التَّيْهَانِ عَنِ الرَّجُلِ فَأَخْبَرَهُمْ أَنَّهُ سَمِعُوا مِنْ حَمُونٍ وَصِيَّ عِيسَى ابْنِ مَرْثَمٍ وَ سَمِعُوا كَلَامَهُمَا فَازْدَادُوا بَصِيرَةً

And the mountain joined up, and Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> went out to his<sup>asws</sup> soldiers. Ammar Bin Yasser, and Ibn Abbas, and Malik Al-Ashtar, and Hashim Bin Utba Bin Abu Waqqa, and Abu Ayoub Al-Ansari, and Qayd Bin Sa’ad Al Ansari, and Amro Bin Al-Hamiq Al-Khuzaie, and Ubada Bin Samir, and Abu Al-Haysam Bin Al-Tayhan asked him<sup>asws</sup> about the man. He<sup>asws</sup> informed them it was Shamoun Bin Hamoun<sup>as</sup>, successor of Isa<sup>as</sup> Bin Maryam<sup>as</sup>, and they had heard both their talk, and they were increased with insight.

فَقَالَ لَهُ عُبَادَةُ بْنُ الصَّامِتِ وَ أَبُو أَيُّوبَ - لَا يَهْلَعَنَّ قَلْبُكَ يَا أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَ بِأَمَّهَاتِنَا وَ آبَائِنَا نَعْدِيكَ يَا أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَ فَوَ اللَّهُ لَنَنْصُرَنَّكَ كَمَا نَصَرْنَا أَخَاكَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص وَ لَا يَتَخَلَّفُ عَنْكَ مِنَ الْمُهَاجِرِينَ وَ الْأَنْصَارِ إِلَّا شَقِيٌّ فَقَالَ لَهُمَا مَعْرُوفاً وَ ذِكْرُهُمَا بِخَيْرٍ.

Ubada Bin Al-Samit and Abu Ayoub said to him<sup>asws</sup>, ‘Do not let your<sup>asws</sup> heart be alarmed, O Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>! May our mothers and our fathers be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>, O Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! We shall help you<sup>asws</sup> just as we had helped your<sup>asws</sup> brother<sup>saww</sup> Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, and no one from the Emigrants and the Helpers would stay back from you<sup>asws</sup> except a wretched ones’. He<sup>asws</sup> said kind words to them and mentioned them with goodness’<sup>61</sup>.

17- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ بَكْرِ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ الْمَكَارِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع لَقِيَ أَبَا بَكْرٍ فَقَالَ لَهُ مَا أَمَرَكَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَنْ تُطِيعَ قَالَ لَا وَ لَوْ أَمَرَنِي لَفَعَلْتُ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Bakr, from Abu Saeed Al Mukary,

<sup>61</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 16

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> met Abu Bakr and said to him: 'Didn't Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> order you to obey (me<sup>asws</sup>)?' He said, 'No, but if he<sup>saww</sup> had ordered me, I would have done so'.

قَالَ فَأَنْطَلِقُ بِنَا إِلَى مَسْجِدٍ قُبَا فَأَنْطَلِقُ مَعَهُ فَإِذَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يُصَلِّي فَلَمَّا انْصَرَفَ قَالَ عَلَيَّ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص إِنِّي قُلْتُ لِأَبِي بَكْرٍ مَا أَمَرَكَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَنْ تُطِيعَنِي فَقَالَ لَا

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Come with us to Masjid Quba'. He went with him<sup>asws</sup>, and there was Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> praying Salat. When he<sup>saww</sup> finished, Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! I<sup>asws</sup> said to Abu Bakr: 'Didn't Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> order you to obey me<sup>asws</sup>? He said, 'No'.

فَقَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص بَلَى قَدْ أَمَرْتُكَ قَاطِعَةً [فَأَطَعَهُ] قَالَ فَخَرَجَ فَلَقِيَ عُمَرَ وَ هُوَ دَعَرَ فَقَالَ لَهُ مَا لَكَ فَقَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص كَذَا وَ كَذَا قَالَ تَبَّأَ لِأَمْرِكَ تَرَكَ [تَتْرُكُ] أَمْرَهُمْ مَا تَعْرِفُ سِحْرَ بَنِي هَاشِمٍ.

Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said: 'Yes, I<sup>saww</sup> had ordered you categorically, so obey him<sup>asws</sup>'. He met Umar, and he was scared. He said to him, 'What is the matter with you?' He said, 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said such and such'. He said, 'Damn your mother! You are leaving their command. Don't you recognise the sorcery of the Clan of Hashim<sup>asws</sup>?',<sup>62</sup>

18- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَيْسَى عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي الْبَلَادِ عَنْ عُبَيْدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ الْمُتَنَعِمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي إِبْرَاهِيمَ ع قَالَ: خَرَجْتُ مَعَ أَبِي إِلَى بَعْضِ أَمْوَالِهِ فَلَمَّا بَرَزْنَا إِلَى الصَّخْرَاءِ اسْتَقْبَلَهُ شَيْخٌ أَبْيَضُ الرَّأْسِ وَ اللَّحْيَةِ فَسَلَّمَ عَلَيْهِ فَنَزَلَ إِلَيْهِ أَبِي جَعَلْتُ أَسْمَعُهُ يَقُولُ لَهُ جَعَلْتُ فِدَاكَ ثُمَّ جَلَسَا فَتَسَاءَلَا طَوِيلًا

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Ibrahim Bin Abu Al Bilad, from Ubeyd Bin Abdul Rahman Al Khas'amy,

'From Abu Ibrahim (7<sup>th</sup> Imam<sup>asws</sup>) having said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> went out with my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> to one of his<sup>asws</sup> assets. When we<sup>asws</sup> came out to the desert, an old man of white head and beard met him<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> greeted unto him and my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> descended to him. I<sup>asws</sup> went on to hear him<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>!' Then they both sat discussing for a long time.

ثُمَّ قَامَ الشَّيْخُ وَ انْصَرَفَ وَ دَعَعَ أَبِي وَ قَامَ يَنْظُرُ فِي قَفَاهُ حَتَّى تَوَارَى عَنْهُ فَقُلْتُ لِأَبِي مَنْ هَذَا الشَّيْخُ الَّذِي سَمِعْتُكَ تَقُولُ لَهُ مَا لَمْ تَقُلْهُ لِأَحَدٍ قَالَ هَذَا أَبِي.

Then the old man stood up and left, and my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> bade him<sup>asws</sup> farewell and stood looking in his back until he disappeared from sight. I<sup>asws</sup> said to my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup>: 'Who is this old man whom I<sup>asws</sup> heard you<sup>asws</sup> saying to him what you<sup>asws</sup> do not say to anyone?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'This is my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup>',<sup>63</sup>

19- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَيْسَى عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ أَخْبَرَهُ عَنْ عُبَايَةَ الْأَسَدِيِّ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع وَ عِنْدَهُ رَجُلٌ رَثٌ أَهْيَئَةً وَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع مُقْبِلٌ عَلَيْهِ يُكَلِّمُهُ فَلَمَّا قَامَ الرَّجُلُ قُلْتُ يَا أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ مَنْ هَذَا الَّذِي أَشْغَلَكَ عَنَّا قَالَ هَذَا وَصِيُّ مُوسَى ع.

<sup>62</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 17

<sup>63</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 18

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Usman Bin Isa, from the one who informed him, from Abaya Al Asady who said,

'I entered to see Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> and in his<sup>asws</sup> presence was a man of shabby clothing, and Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> was facing towards him speaking to him. When the man stood (to leave), I said, 'O Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>! Who is this who pre-occupied you<sup>asws</sup> from us?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'This is the successor<sup>as</sup> of Musa<sup>as</sup>',<sup>64</sup>

---

<sup>64</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 5 H 19

## 6 باب في وصية رسول الله ص أمير المؤمنين ع أن يسأله بعد الموت

# CHAPTER 6 – REGARDING THE BEQUEST OF RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> TO AMIR AL-MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup> THAT HE<sup>asws</sup> ASKS HIM<sup>saww</sup> AFTER HIS<sup>saww</sup> EXPIRY

1- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ أَبِي شُعْبَةَ قَالَ: لَمَّا حَضَرَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص الْمَوْتَ دَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ عَلِيٌّ ع فَأَدْخَلَ رَأْسَهُ مَعَهُ ثُمَّ قَالَ يَا عَلِيُّ إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَأَغْسِلْنِي وَكَفِّنِّي ثُمَّ أَقْعِدْنِي وَاسْأَلْنِي وَارْتَبْ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al husayn Bin Saeed, from Al Qasim Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Abu Hamza, from Umar Bin Abu Shu'ba who said,

'When the death presented to Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, Ali<sup>asws</sup> came to him<sup>saww</sup>, he<sup>saww</sup> included his<sup>saww</sup> head with (near to) him<sup>asws</sup>, then said: 'O Ali<sup>asws</sup>! When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, then wash me<sup>saww</sup> and enshroud me<sup>saww</sup>, then sit me<sup>saww</sup> up and ask me<sup>saww</sup>, and write down (my<sup>saww</sup> answers)'".<sup>65</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ وَ عَنِ ابْنِ فَضَالٍ جَمِيعاً عَنْ مُتَّى الْحَنَاطِ وَأَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ الْخَزَّازِ وَ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ جَمِيعاً عَنْ مُتَّى الْحَنَاطِ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ الْخَزَّازِ عَنْ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ مُعَاوِيَةَ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ ع دَعَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيّاً ع فَقَالَ لَهُ يَا عَلِيُّ إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَاسْتَقِ سِتَّ قَرِيبٍ مِنْ مَاءٍ فَإِذَا اسْتَقَيْتَ فَأَنْقِ غُسْلِي وَ كَفِّنِّي وَ حَنَاطْنِي فَإِذَا كَفَنْتَنِي وَ حَنَاطْنِي فَخُذْ بِي وَ اجْلِسْنِي وَ ضَعْ يَدَكَ عَلَى صَدْرِي وَ سَلِّ عَمَّا بَدَا لَكَ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Ja'far Bin Bashir, and from Ibn Fazzal, altogether from Musna Al Hannat, and Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Hassan Bin Ali Al Khazzaz, and Ali Bin Al Hakam altogether from Musanna Al Hanat, from Al Husayn Al Khazaz, from Al Husayn Bin Muawiya who said,

'Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> Bin Muhammad<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> called Ali<sup>asws</sup> and said to him<sup>asws</sup>: 'O Ali<sup>asws</sup>! When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, then pour six containers of water. When you<sup>asws</sup> have poured, then perform my<sup>saww</sup> washing, and my<sup>saww</sup> enshrouding, and my<sup>saww</sup> embalming. When you<sup>asws</sup> have enshrouded me<sup>saww</sup> and embalmed me<sup>saww</sup>, then grab me<sup>saww</sup> and make me<sup>saww</sup> to be seated, and place your<sup>asws</sup> hand upon my<sup>saww</sup> chest, and ask me<sup>saww</sup> about whatever comes to you<sup>asws</sup>'".<sup>66</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنِي يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنْ مَرْوَكِ بْنِ عُبَيْدٍ عَنْ بَعْضِ أَصْحَابِنَا عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص لِأَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَأَغْسِلْنِي مِنْ يَمْنِي غَرْسٍ ثُمَّ أَقْعِدْنِي وَ سَلِّ عَمَّا بَدَا لَكَ.

It is narrated to me by Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Marwak Bin Ubeyd, from one of our companions,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>: 'When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, then wash me<sup>saww</sup> from well water, then sit me<sup>saww</sup> up and ask me<sup>saww</sup> about whatever comes to you<sup>asws</sup>'".<sup>67</sup>

<sup>65</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 1

<sup>66</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 2

<sup>67</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 3

4- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ خَالِدٍ وَ سَعِيدُ بْنُ جَنَاحٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ خُفْصِ بْنِ الْبَخْتَرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: دَعَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع حِينَ خَضِرَهُ الْمَوْتُ فَأَدْخَلَ رَأْسَهُ مَعَهُ فَقَالَ يَا عَلِيُّ إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَغَسِّلْنِي وَ كَفِّنِّي ثُمَّ أَفْعِدْنِي وَ اسْأَلْنِي وَ اكْتُبْ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Muhammad Bin Khalid, and Saeed Bin Janaah, from Muhammad Bin Abu Umeyr, from Hafs Bin Al Bakhtari,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> called Ali<sup>asws</sup> when the death had presented to him<sup>saww</sup>. He<sup>saww</sup> inserted his<sup>saww</sup> head to be with him<sup>asws</sup> and said: ‘O Ali<sup>asws</sup>! When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, then wash me<sup>saww</sup>, and enshroud me<sup>asws</sup>, then sit me<sup>saww</sup> up, then ask me<sup>saww</sup> and write (the answers)’<sup>68</sup>.

5 وَ عَنْهُ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ أَبِي شُعْبَةَ عَنْ أَبَانَ بْنِ تَغْلِبٍ مِثْلَهُ.

And from him, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Al Qasim, from Ali Bin Abu Hamza, from Umar Bin Abu Shu’ba, from Aban Bin Tabligh – similar to it.<sup>69</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ هِلَالٍ عَنِ ابْنِ عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ خُفْصِ بْنِ الْبَخْتَرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص لِأَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَغَسِّلْنِي وَ كَفِّنِّي وَ حَنَظْنِي ثُمَّ أَفْعِدْنِي وَ اسْأَلْنِي وَ اكْتُبْ.

It is narrated to us by Al Hassan Bin Ali, from Ahmad Bin Hilal, from Ibn Umeyr, from Hafs Bin Al Bakhtari,

From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>: ‘When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, then wash me<sup>saww</sup> and enshroud me<sup>saww</sup>, and embalm me<sup>saww</sup>, then sit me<sup>saww</sup> up and ask me<sup>saww</sup>, and write (the answers)’<sup>70</sup>.

7- وَ عَنْهُ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنِ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ الْجُعْفِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص لِأَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَغَسِّلْنِي وَ حَنَظْنِي وَ كَفِّنِّي وَ أَفْعِدْنِي وَ مَا أَمَلِي عَلَيْكَ فَاكْتُبْ.

And from him, from Al Husyan Bin Saeed, from Al Qasim, from Ali Bin Abu Hamza, from Umar Bin Suleyman Al Jufy,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>: ‘When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, then wash me<sup>saww</sup>, and embalm me<sup>saww</sup>, and enshroud me<sup>saww</sup>, and sit me<sup>saww</sup> up, and whatever I<sup>saww</sup> dictate to you<sup>asws</sup>, write it’.

قَالَ قُلْتُ فَقَعَلَ قَالَ نَعَمْ.

He (the narrator) said, ‘I said, ‘Did he<sup>asws</sup> do it?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Yes’<sup>71</sup>.

8- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنُ عِيْسَى عَنِ الْبَزْطِيِّ عَنْ فَضِيلِ سَكْرَةَ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ هَلْ لِلْمَاءِ حَدٌّ مَخْدُودٌ قَالَ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص قَالَ لِأَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلِيٍّ ع إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَاسْتَقِ لِي سِتًّا قَرِيبَ مِنْ مَاءٍ يَبْرِ عَرَسٍ فَغَسِّلْنِي وَ كَفِّنِّي وَ حَنَظْنِي فَإِذَا فَرَعْتَ مِنْ غُسْلِي فَخُذْ بِجَمَاعِ كَفِّنِي وَ أَجْلِسْنِي ثُمَّ سَأَلْنِي عَمَّا شِئْتَ فَوَلَّى اللَّهُ لَا تَسْأَلْنِي عَنْ شَيْءٍ إِلَّا أَجَبْتُكَ.

<sup>68</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 4

<sup>69</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 5

<sup>70</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 6

<sup>71</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 7



It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad bin Isa, from Al Bazanty, from Fuzeyl Sukara who said,

'I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! Is there any limitation for the water to limit it?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>: 'When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, then pour for me<sup>saww</sup> six containers of water of the well of Gars, and wash me<sup>saww</sup>, and enshroud me<sup>saww</sup>, and embalm me<sup>saww</sup>. When you<sup>asws</sup> are free from my<sup>saww</sup> washing, then grab the centre of my<sup>saww</sup> shroud and make me<sup>saww</sup> to be seated, then ask me<sup>saww</sup> about whatever you<sup>asws</sup> so desire to. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! You<sup>asws</sup> will not ask me<sup>saww</sup> about anything except I<sup>saww</sup> shall answer you<sup>asws</sup>.' 72

9- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنُ عِيسَى عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ بْنِ أَبِي نَصْرٍ عَنْ فَضَيْلٍ سُكْرَةَ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع جُعِلَتْ فِدَاكَ هَلْ لِلْمَاءِ حَدٌّ حَتُّوهُ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Isa, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Abu Nasr, from Fuzeyl Kukkarah who said,

'I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! Is there a limited limit for the water (to wash the dead body)?'

قَالَ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص قَالَ لِأَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلِيِّ ع إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَاسْتَقِ لِي سِتَّ قَرَبٍ مِنْ مَاءٍ بِئْرِ غَرْسٍ فَعَسِّلْنِي وَكَفِّنِي وَحَنَطْنِي فَإِذَا فَرَعْتَ مِنْ غُسْلِي فَخُذْ بِمَحَامِعِ كَفْنِي وَاجْلِسْنِي ثُمَّ اسْأَلْنِي عَمَّا شِئْتَ فَوَ اللَّهِ لَا تَسْأَلْنِي مِنْ شَيْءٍ إِلَّا أَجَبْتُكَ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to Amir Al-Momineen Ali<sup>asws</sup>: 'When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, draw six buckets of well water and wash me<sup>saww</sup>, and enshroud me<sup>saww</sup>, and embalm me<sup>saww</sup>. When you are free from washing me<sup>saww</sup>, then grab the entirety of my<sup>saww</sup> shroud and sit me<sup>saww</sup> up, then ask me<sup>saww</sup> about whatever you<sup>asws</sup> so desire. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! You<sup>asws</sup> will not ask me<sup>saww</sup> of anything except I<sup>saww</sup> shall answer you<sup>asws</sup>.' 73

10- وَ رَوَى مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنُ حُبُوبٍ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ جَعْفَرِ الْهَاشِمِيِّ عَنْ أَيُّوبَ بْنِ نُوحٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ يَزِيدَ التَّوْقَلِيِّ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ ع قَالَ: أَوْصَانِي النَّبِيُّ ص إِذَا أَنَا مِتُّ فَعَسِّلْنِي بِسِتِّ قَرَبٍ مِنْ بئْرِ غَرْسٍ فَإِذَا فَرَعْتَ مِنْ غُسْلِي فَأُدْرِجْنِي فِي أَكْفَانِي ثُمَّ ضَعْ فَاكَ عَلَى فَمِي

And it is reported by Muhammad Bin Ali Bin Mahboub, from Ja'far Bin Ismail Bin Ja'far Al Hashimy, from Ayoub Bin Nuh, from Al Husayn Bin Yazeed Al Nowfali, from Ismail Bin Abdullah Bin Ja'far, from his father,

'From Ali<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'The Prophet<sup>saww</sup> bequeathed to me<sup>asws</sup>: 'When I<sup>saww</sup> pass away, then wash me<sup>saww</sup> with six buckets from well water. When you<sup>asws</sup> are free from washing me<sup>saww</sup>, then sit me<sup>saww</sup> up in my<sup>saww</sup> shroud, then place your<sup>asws</sup> mouth by my<sup>saww</sup> mouth'.

قَالَ فَعَسَّلْتُ وَ أَتْبَأْنِي بِمَا هُوَ كَائِنْ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> did so and he<sup>saww</sup> informed me<sup>asws</sup> with what would be happening up to the Day of Qiyamah'' 74

72 Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 8

73 Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 9

74 Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 6 H 10

7 باب في الأئمة ع أنهم يعرضون عليهم أعداؤهم و هم موتى و يرونهم

## CHAPTER 7 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEIR<sup>asws</sup> ENEMIES ARE PRESENTED TO THEM<sup>asws</sup> AND THEY ARE DEAD, AND THEY<sup>asws</sup> SEE THEM

1- حَدَّثَنَا الْحَسَنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ عَنِ الْعَبَّاسِ بْنِ عَامِرٍ عَنْ أَبَانَ عَنْ بَشِيرِ النَّبَالِ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: كُنْتُ خَلْفَ أَبِي وَ هُوَ عَلَى بَعْلَتِهِ فَتَفَرَّتْ بَعْلَتُهُ فَإِذَا رَجُلٌ شَيْخٌ فِي عُنُقِهِ سِلْسِلَةٌ وَ رَجُلٌ يَتَّبِعُهُ فَقَالَ يَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ اسْقِنِي اسْقِنِي فَقَالَ الرَّجُلُ لَا تَسْقِهِ لَا سَقَاهُ اللَّهُ قَالَ وَ كَانَ الشَّيْخُ مُعَاوِيَةً.

It is narrated to us by Al Hassan Bin Ali, from Al Abbas Bin Aamir, from Aban, from Bashir Al Nabal,

From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'I was (travelling) behind my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> and he<sup>asws</sup> was upon a mule. His<sup>asws</sup> mule alienated, and there was an old man having a chain in his neck, and a man was following him. He said, 'O Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup>! Quench me! Quench me!' The man (holding his chain) said, 'Do not quench him. Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Quench'. And the man (in chains) was Muawiya".<sup>75</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُجَّالُ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ ابْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْمَلِكِ الْقُمِّيِّ عَنْ إِدْرِيسَ عَنْ أَحِيهِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ بَيْنَا أَنَا وَ أَبِي مُتَوَجِّهَانِ إِلَى مَكَّةَ وَ أَبِي قَدْ تَقَدَّمَ فِي مَوْضِعٍ يُقَالُ لَهُ ضَحْنَانُ إِذْ جَاءَ رَجُلٌ وَ فِي عُنُقِهِ سِلْسِلَةٌ تَجْرَاهُ [يَجْرُهَا] فَأَقْبَلَ عَلَيَّ فَقَالَ لَهُ اسْقِنِي اسْقِنِي اسْقِنِي

It is narrated to us by Al Hajjal, from Al Hassan Bin Al Husayn, from Ibn Sinan, from Abdul Malik Al Qummi, from Idrees, from his father who said,

'I heard Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'While I<sup>asws</sup> and my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> were heading towards Makkah, and my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> was preceding me<sup>asws</sup> in a place called Zajnan, when a man came, and in his neck was a chain he was pulled by. He faced towards me<sup>asws</sup> and said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'Quench me! Quench me! Quench me!'

قَالَ فَصَاحَ بِأَبِي لَا تَسْقِهِ لَا سَقَاهُ اللَّهُ قَالَ فَرَجُلٍ [وَ فِي طَلَبِهِ رَجُلٌ] يَتَّبِعُهُ حَتَّى جَدَبَ سِلْسِلَتَهُ [سِلْسِلَتُهُ] فَالْقَاهُ وَ طَرَحَهُ فِي أَسْفَلِ دَرَكٍ مِنَ النَّارِ.

He (Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>) said: 'My<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> shouted to me<sup>asws</sup>: 'Do not quench him, Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Quench!' A man pursued him until he pulled his chain with a pulling. He threw him and dropped him into the lowest level of the Fire".<sup>76</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ أَبِي الْبَلَادِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ قَالَ: نَزَلَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع بِوَادِي ضَحْنَانَ فَقَالَ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ لَا غَفَرَ اللَّهُ لَكَ ثُمَّ قَالَ لِأَصْحَابِهِ أَ تَذَرُونِ لَمْ قُلْتُ مَا قُلْتُ قَالُوا لَمْ قُلْتُ جَعَلَنَا اللَّهُ فِدَاكَ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Ibrahim Bin Abu Al Balad, from Ali Bin Al Mugheira who said,

<sup>75</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 1

<sup>76</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 2

'Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> descended into the valley of Zajnan, and said three times: 'May Allah<sup>azwj</sup> not Forgive (your sins) for you!' Then he<sup>asws</sup> said to his<sup>asws</sup> companions: 'Do you know why I<sup>asws</sup> said what I<sup>asws</sup> said?' I said, 'Why did you<sup>asws</sup> say it, may Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Make us to be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>?'

قَالَ مَرَّ مُعَاوِيَةُ بِجُرِّ سِلْسِلَةٍ قَدْ أَذَلَّ لِسَانَهُ يَسْأَلُنِي أَنْ أَسْتَعْفِرَ لَهُ وَ إِنَّهُ يُقَالُ هَذَا وَادِي ضَحْنَانَ مِنْ أَوْدِيَةِ جَهَنَّمَ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Muawiya passed by being pulled by the chain, expressing by his tongues asking me<sup>asws</sup> that I<sup>asws</sup> seek Forgiveness for him, and this is called the valley of Zajnan, being from the valleys of Hell'.<sup>77</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ قَاسِمٍ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبَانَ عَنْ بَشِيرِ النَّبَالِ قَالَ: كُنْتُ مَعَ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عِ يَوَادِي عُشْقَانَ أَوْ ضَحْنَانَ قَالَ فَتَفَرَّتْ بَعْلَتُهُ إِذَا رَجُلًا فِي عُنُقِهِ سِلْسِلَةٌ وَ طَرَفُهَا فِي يَدِ آخَرَ يَجُرُّهُ قَالَ فَقَالَ اسْقِنِي قَالَ فَقَالَ الرَّجُلُ لَا تَسْقِهِ لَا سَقَاهُ اللَّهُ فَقُلْتُ لِأَبِي مَنْ هَذَا قَالَ مُعَاوِيَةُ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Qasim Bin Muhammad, from Aban, from Bashir Al Nabbal who said,

'I was with Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> in the valley of Asfaan, or Zajnan. His<sup>asws</sup> mule alienated, and there was a man having a chain in his neck, and its end was in the hand of another, pulling it. He (the man in chains) said, 'Quench me!' The man (pulling the chain) said, 'Do not quench him, Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Quench!' I<sup>asws</sup> said to my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup>: 'Who is this?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Muawiya'.<sup>78</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَطِيَّةٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: كُنْتُ أَسِيرُ مَعَ أَبِي فِي طَرِيقٍ مَكَّةَ وَ نَحْنُ عَلَى نَاقَتَيْنِ فَلَمَّا صِرْنَا يَوَادِي ضَحْنَانَ خَرَجَ رَجُلٌ فِي عُنُقِهِ سِلْسِلَةٌ يَجُرُّهَا فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ اسْقِنِي سَقَاكَ اللَّهُ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from malik Bin Atiyya,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> was travelling with my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> in a road of Makkah, and we<sup>asws</sup> were upon two she-camels. When we<sup>asws</sup> came to the valley of Zajnan, a man emerged having a chain in his neck, being pulled by it. He said, 'O Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup>! Quench me, may Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Quench you<sup>asws</sup>!'

فَتَبِعَهُ رَجُلٌ آخَرُ فَاجْتَدَبَ السِّلْسِلَةَ وَ قَالَ يَا ابْنَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص لَا تَسْقِهِ لَا سَقَاهُ اللَّهُ قَالَ ثُمَّ التَفَتَ إِلَى أَبِي فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ عَرَفْتَ هَذَا مُعَاوِيَةَ.

Another man pursued him and pulled the chain, and said, 'O son<sup>asws</sup> of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! Do not quench him, Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Quench!' Then my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> turned towards me<sup>asws</sup> and said: 'O Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup>! Recognise this one, (he is) Muawiya'.<sup>79</sup>

<sup>77</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 3

<sup>78</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 4

<sup>79</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 5

6- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ سَعْدَانَ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ أَبِي الْعَلَاءِ عَنْ هَارُونَ بْنِ خَارِجَةَ عَنْ يَحْيَى ابْنِ أُمِّ طَوِيلٍ قَالَ: صَحِبْتُ عَلِيَّ بْنَ الْحُسَيْنِ ع فِي الْمَدِينَةِ إِلَى مَكَّةَ وَهُوَ عَلَى بَعْلَتِهِ وَأَنَا عَلَى رَاحِلَةٍ فَجُزْنَا وَادِي ضَحْنَانَ فَإِذَا نَحْنُ بِرَجُلٍ أَسْوَدَ فِي رَقَبَتِهِ سِلْسِلَةٌ قَالَ وَهُوَ يَقُولُ يَا عَلِيُّ بْنَ الْحُسَيْنِ ع اسْقِنِي سَقَاكَ اللَّهُ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Musa Bin Sa'dan, from Al Husayn Bin Abu Al Ala'a, from Haroun Bin Kharjat, from Yahya Ibn Umm Taweel who said,

'I accompanied Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> in (from) Al-Medina to Makkah, and he<sup>asws</sup> was upon his<sup>asws</sup> mule, and I was upon a riding camel. We went out to the valley of Zajnan, and there we were with a black man having a chain in his neck, and he was saying, 'O Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup>, quench me, may Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Quench you<sup>asws</sup>!'

قَالَ فَقَالَ عَلِيُّ فَوَضَعَ رَأْسَهُ عَلَى صَدْرِهِ ثُمَّ حَرَّكَ دَابَّتَهُ قَالَ دَابَّتُهُ قَالَ فَالْتَفَتْتُ فَإِذَا رَجُلٌ يَجْذِبُهُ وَهُوَ يَقُولُ لَا تَسْقِهِ لَا سَقَاكَ اللَّهُ قَالَ فَحَرَّكْتُ بِرَاحِلَتِي فَأَلْحَقْتُ بِعَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ قَالَ فَقَالَ لِي أَيُّ شَيْءٍ رَأَيْتَ فَأَخْبَرْتُهُ قَالَ ذَاكَ مُعَاوِيَةُ.

He (the narrator) said, 'He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'To me<sup>asws</sup>! And he<sup>asws</sup> placed his<sup>asws</sup> head upon his<sup>asws</sup> chest, then moved his<sup>asws</sup> animal away. I turned around that there was a man pulling him (by the chain), and he was saying, 'Do no quench him, Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Quench!' I moved my camel and caught up with Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said to me; 'Which thing did you see?' I informed him. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'That is Muawiya''.<sup>80</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ عَنْ بَعْضِ أَصْحَابِهِ عَنْ أَبِي حَمَزَةَ الثُّمَالِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: حَجَّجْتُ مَعَ أَبِي حَتَّى انْتَهَيْتُمَا إِلَى وَادِي ضَحْنَانَ فَخَرَجَ مِنْ جَنْبِهِ رَجُلٌ يَبْرُؤُ شَعْرَهُ وَفِي عُنُقِهِ سِلْسِلَةٌ وَهُوَ يَقُولُ اسْقِنِي يَا ابْنَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فَخَرَجَ رَجُلٌ فِي أَثَرِهِ وَ عَلَيْهِ ثِيَابٌ بَيْضٌ وَ حَذَبَ السِّلْسِلَةَ وَهُوَ يَقُولُ لَا تَسْقِهِ لَا سَقَاكَ اللَّهُ.

It is narrated to us by Ali Bin Al Husayn Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from his father, from Ibrahim, from one of his companion, from Abu Hamza Al Sumali,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> went to Hajj with my<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup>, until we<sup>asws</sup> ended up to the valley of Zajnan, a man came out from its mountain, pulling his hair, and in his neck was a chain, and he was saying, 'Quench me, O son<sup>asws</sup> of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! A man emerged in his tracks and upon him were white clothes, and he pulled the chain, and he was saying, 'Do not quench him, Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Quench!'”<sup>81</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ أَبِي الصَّخْرِ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ أَنَا وَ رَجُلٌ مِنْ أَصْحَابِي عَلَى عَلِيٍّ بْنِ عِيسَى بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ أَبِي طَاهِرٍ الْعُلَوِيِّ قَالَ أَبُو الصَّخْرِ فَأُطِنْتُ مِنْ وَلَدٍ عُمَرَ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ قَالَ وَ كَانَ أَبُو طَاهِرٍ فِي دَارِ الصَّيْدِيِّينَ نَازِلًا قَالَ فَدَخَلْنَا عَلَيْهِ عِنْدَ الْعَصْرِ وَ بَيْنَ يَدَيْهِ زَكْوَةٌ مِنْ مَاءٍ وَ هُوَ يَتَمَسَّحُ فَسَلَّمْتُ عَلَيْهِ فَرَدَّ عَلَيْنَا السَّلَامَ ثُمَّ ابْتَدَأْنَا فَقَالَ مَعَكُمْ أَحَدٌ فَقُلْنَا لَا

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Hassan Bin Ali, from Abu Al Sakhr, from Al Hassan Bin Ali who said,

'I and a man from my companions entered to see Ali Bin Isa Bin Abdullah Abu Tahir Al-Alawy. Abu Al-Sakhr, I think he was from the sons of Umar son of Ali<sup>asws</sup>, and Abu Tahir was

<sup>80</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 6

<sup>81</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 7

in the hunting house as a guest. We entered to see him in the afternoon, and in front of him was a pot of water, and he was wiping. We greeted unto him and he returned the greeting to us, then he initiated us saying, 'Is there anyone (else) with you?' We said, 'No'.

ثُمَّ التَفَتَ يَمِينًا وَشِمَالًا هَلْ يَرَى أَحَدًا ثُمَّ قَالَ أَخْبَرَنِي أَبِي عَنْ جَدِّي أَنَّهُ كَانَ مَعَ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ يَجِيءُ وَهُوَ يَرْمِي الْجُمَرَاتِ وَأَنَّ أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ رَمَى الْجُمَرَاتِ قَالَ فَاسْتَمَّهَا ثُمَّ بَقِيَ فِي يَدِهِ بَعْدُ خَمْسُ حَصِيَّاتٍ فَرَمَى اثْنَتَيْنِ فِي نَاحِيَةٍ وَثَلَاثَةً فِي نَاحِيَةٍ

Then he turned towards right and left whether anyone was looking, then said, 'My father informed me from my grandfather that he was with Abu Ja'far Muhammad<sup>asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup> at Mina, and he was pelting the rocks (a ritual), and Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> pelted the rocks. He<sup>asws</sup> completed, then there remain in his<sup>asws</sup> hand afterwards, five pebbles, so he<sup>asws</sup> threw two in a corner and three in a corner.

فَقَالَ لَهُ جَدِّي جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ لَقَدْ رَأَيْتُكَ صَنَعْتَ شَيْئًا مَا صَنَعَهُ أَحَدٌ قَطُّ رَأَيْتُكَ رَمَيْتَ الْجُمَرَاتِ ثُمَّ رَمَيْتَ بِخَمْسَةٍ بَعْدَ ذَلِكَ ثَلَاثَةً فِي نَاحِيَةٍ وَاثْنَتَيْنِ فِي نَاحِيَةٍ

My grandfather said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! I saw you<sup>asws</sup> do something what no one (else) has done at all! I saw you<sup>asws</sup> pelt the rocks, then you<sup>asws</sup> threw five after that, three in a corner and two in a corner'.

قَالَ نَعَمْ إِنَّهُ إِذَا كَانَ كُلُّ مَوْسِمٍ أُخْرِجَا الْفَاسِقَيْنِ الْغَاصِبَيْنِ ثُمَّ يُفَرَّقُ بَيْنَهُمَا هَاهُنَا لَا يَرَاهُمَا إِلَّا إِمَامٌ عَدْلٌ فَرَمَيْتُ الْأَوَّلَ اثْنَتَيْنِ وَالْآخَرَ ثَلَاثَةً لِأَنَّ الْآخَرَ أَخْبَثُ مِنَ الْأَوَّلِ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Yes, whenever it was every season (of Hajj), the mischief-makers, the usurpers are brought out, then there is a separation between the two over here. None can see the two except a just Imam<sup>asws</sup>. So, I<sup>asws</sup> pelted the first (Abu Bakr) two (pebbles), and the other (Umar) three (pebbles), because the other ones is wickedder than the first one'<sup>82</sup>.

9- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَصْبَاطٍ عَنْ بَكْرِ بْنِ جَنَاحٍ عَنْ رَجُلٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: لَمَّا مَاتَتْ فَاطِمَةُ بِنْتُ أَسَدٍ أُمُّ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ جَاءَ عَلِيٌّ ع عِنْدَ النَّبِيِّ فَقَالَ لَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يَا أَبَا الْحَسَنِ مَا لَكَ قَالَ أُمِّي مَاتَتْ

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin hashim, from Ali Bin Asbat, from Bakr Bin Janah, from a man,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'When (Syeda) Fatima Bint Asad<sup>asws</sup>, mother<sup>asws</sup> of Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> passed away, Ali<sup>asws</sup> came in the presence of the Prophet<sup>saww</sup>. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to him<sup>asws</sup>: 'O Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup>! What is the matter with you<sup>asws</sup>? He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'My<sup>asws</sup> mother<sup>asws</sup> passed away'.

قَالَ فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ص وَ أُمِّي وَ اللَّهُ ثُمَّ بَكَى وَ قَالَ وَأُمَاهُ ثُمَّ قَالَ لِعَلِّي ع هَذَا فَمِصْبِي فُكِّنَهَا فِيهِ وَ هَذَا رِدَائِي فُكِّنَهَا فِيهِ فَإِذَا فَرَعْتُمْ فَأَذْنُونِي

He (Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'The Prophet<sup>saww</sup> said: 'And (she<sup>asws</sup> was) my<sup>saww</sup> mother<sup>asws</sup> (as well), by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! Then he<sup>saww</sup> cried and said: 'Waah, mother<sup>asws</sup>! Then he<sup>saww</sup> said to Ali<sup>asws</sup>, 'This is my<sup>saww</sup> shirt, enshroud her<sup>asws</sup> in it, and this is my<sup>saww</sup> cloak, enshroud her<sup>as</sup> in it. When you<sup>asws</sup> are free, then call me<sup>saww</sup>.'

<sup>82</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 8

فَلَمَّا أُخْرِجَتْ صَلَّى عَلَيْهَا النَّبِيُّ ص صَلَاةً لَمْ يُصَلِّ قَبْلَهَا وَلَا بَعْدَهَا عَلَى أَحَدٍ مِثْلَهَا ثُمَّ نَزَلَ عَلَى قَبْرِهَا فَاضْطَجَعَ فِيهِ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهَا يَا فَاطِمَةُ قَالَتْ لَبَّيْكَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ فَقَالَ فَهَلْ وَجَدْتِ مَا وَعَدَ رَبُّكَ حَقًّا قَالَتْ نَعَمْ فَحَزَّكَ اللَّهُ حَزَاءً وَ طَالَتْ مُنَاجَاتُهُ فِي الْقَبْرِ

When (her<sup>asws</sup> body) was brought out, the Prophet<sup>saww</sup> prayed such a Salat, he<sup>saww</sup> had not prayed (like it) before, and (did he<sup>saww</sup> pray) similar to it after her upon anyone else. Then he<sup>saww</sup> descended to her<sup>asws</sup> grave and lied down in it, then he<sup>saww</sup> said to her<sup>asws</sup>: 'O Fatima<sup>asws</sup>!' She<sup>asws</sup> (while being deceased) said, 'Here I<sup>asws</sup> am, O Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>!' He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'Have you<sup>asws</sup> found what your<sup>asws</sup> Lord<sup>azwj</sup> Promised, as being true?' She<sup>asws</sup> said, 'Yes, may Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Recompense you<sup>saww</sup>'. And his<sup>saww</sup> whispering (discussion) in the grave was prolonged.

فَلَمَّا خَرَجَ قِيلَ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ لَقَدْ صَنَعْتَ بِهَا شَيْئًا فِي تَكْفِينِكَ ثِيَابَكَ وَ دُخُولِكَ فِي قَبْرِهَا وَ طُولَ مُنَاجَاتِكَ وَ طُولَ صَلَاتِكَ مَا رَأَيْنَاكَ صَنَعْتَهُ بِأَحَدٍ قَبْلَهَا

When he<sup>saww</sup> came out, it was said, 'I Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! You<sup>saww</sup> have done something with her<sup>asws</sup> regarding your<sup>saww</sup> enshrouding with your<sup>saww</sup> clothes, and your<sup>saww</sup> entering into her<sup>asws</sup> grave, and the prolongation of your<sup>saww</sup> whispering, and the prolongation of your<sup>saww</sup> Salat. I have not seen you<sup>saww</sup> do it with anyone else before her<sup>asws</sup>!'

قَالَ أَمَّا تَكْفِينِي إِثَابًا فَإِنِّي لَمَّا قُلْتُ لَهَا يُعْرَضُ النَّاسُ يَوْمَ يُحْشَرُونَ مِنْ قُبُورِهِمْ فَصَاحَتْ فَقَالَتْ وَ سَوَاءُهَا فَلَبَسْتُهَا [فَأَلْبَسْتُهَا] ثِيَابِي وَ سَأَلْتُ اللَّهَ فِي صَلَاتِي عَلَيْهَا أَنْ لَا يُبْلِيَ أَكْفَانَهَا حَتَّى تَدْخُلَ الْجَنَّةَ فَأَجَابَنِي إِلَى ذَلِكَ

He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'As for my<sup>saww</sup> enshrouding her<sup>asws</sup>, when I<sup>saww</sup> said to her<sup>asws</sup> that the people would be presented on the Day they are Resurrected from their graves, she<sup>asws</sup> shrieked and said, 'Oh the evil of it!' So, I<sup>saww</sup> clothed her<sup>asws</sup> with my<sup>saww</sup> cloth and asked Allah<sup>azwj</sup> in my<sup>saww</sup> Salat upon her<sup>asws</sup> that He<sup>azwj</sup> should not Let her<sup>asws</sup> shroud to decay until she<sup>asws</sup> enters the Paradise, and He<sup>azwj</sup> Answered me<sup>saww</sup> to that.

وَ أَمَّا دُخُولِي فِي قَبْرِهَا فَإِنِّي قُلْتُ لَهَا يَوْمًا إِنَّ الْمَيِّتَ إِذَا دَخَلَ قَبْرَهُ وَ انْصَرَفَ النَّاسُ عَنْهُ دَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ مَلَكَانِ مُنْكَرٌ وَ نَكِيرٌ فَيَسْأَلَانِهِ فَقَالَتْ وَ غَوَّثَاهُ بِاللَّهِ فَمَا زِلْتُ أَسْأَلُ رَبِّي فِي قَبْرِهَا حَتَّى فَتَحَ لَهَا رَوْضَةً مِنْ قَبْرِهَا إِلَى الْجَنَّةِ وَ رَوْضَةً مِنْ رِيَاضِ الْجَنَّةِ.

And as for my<sup>saww</sup> entering into her<sup>asws</sup> grave, I<sup>saww</sup> said to her<sup>asws</sup> one day that the deceased, when he is entered into his grave and the people disperse away from him, two Angels, Munkar and Nakeer enter upon him and question him. She<sup>asws</sup> had said, 'Waah, seeking its Help with Allah<sup>azwj</sup>!' So, I<sup>saww</sup> did not cease asking my<sup>saww</sup> Lord<sup>azwj</sup> in her<sup>asws</sup> grave until there was opened up for her<sup>asws</sup>, a garden from her<sup>asws</sup> grave to the Paradise, and a garden from the Gardens of the Paradise".<sup>83</sup>

<sup>83</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 7 H 9

## 8 باب في الأئمة ع أنهم يعرفون من يدخل عليهم في الإيمان و النفاق

# CHAPTER 8 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> RECOGNISE THE ONES WHO ENTERED TO SEE THEM<sup>asws</sup>, REGARDING THE EMAN AND THE HYPOCRISY

1- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى الْعَطَّارُ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ قُرُوحٍ الصَّفَّارُ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ تَيْمٍ عَنْ عَمَّارِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّا لَتَعْرِفُ الرَّجُلَ إِذَا رَأَيْنَاهُ بِحَقِيقَةِ الْإِيمَانِ وَ بِحَقِيقَةِ النِّفَاقِ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Yahya Al Attar who said, 'It is narrated to me by Muhammad Bin Al Hassan Bin Faroukh Al Saffar, from Ahmad Bin Al Husayn, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Umar Bin Tameem, from Ammar Bin Marwan,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'We<sup>asws</sup> tend to recognise the man when we<sup>asws</sup> see him by the reality of the Eman and by the reality of the hypocrisy".<sup>84</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنِي إِبرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْعَزِيزِ بْنِ الْمُهْتَدِي عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ جُنْدَبٍ أَنَّهُ كَتَبَ إِلَيْهِ أَبُو الْحُسَيْنِ ع إِنَّا لَتَعْرِفُ الرَّجُلَ إِذَا رَأَيْنَاهُ بِحَقِيقَةِ الْإِيمَانِ وَ بِحَقِيقَةِ النِّفَاقِ..

It is narrated to me by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Abdul Aziz Bin Al Muhtadi, from Abdullah Bin Jundab,

'Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> wrote to him: 'We<sup>asws</sup> tend to recognise the man when we<sup>asws</sup> see him by the reality of the Eman and by the reality of the hypocrisy".<sup>85</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ عَنْ عَمَّارِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّا لَتَعْرِفُ الرَّجُلَ إِذَا رَأَيْنَاهُ بِحَقِيقَةِ الْإِيمَانِ وَ بِحَقِيقَةِ النِّفَاقِ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Al Husayn, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Umar Bin Marmoun, from Ammar Bin Marwan,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'We<sup>asws</sup> tend to recognise the man when we<sup>asws</sup> see him, by the reality of the Eman and by the reality of the hypocrisy".<sup>86</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ هَارُونَ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ مُوسَى بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ يَرْفَعُهُ قَالَ قَالَ عَلِيُّ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ ع إِنَّا لَتَعْرِفُ الرَّجُلَ إِذَا رَأَيْنَاهُ بِحَقِيقَةِ الْإِيمَانِ وَ حَقِيقَةِ النِّفَاقِ وَ إِنَّ شِيعَتَنَا لَمَكْتُوبُونَ بِأَسْمَائِهِمْ وَ أَسْمَاءَ آبَائِهِمْ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Haroun, from Abu Al Hassan Musa Bin Al Qasim raising it, said,

'Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> said: 'We<sup>asws</sup> recognise the man when we<sup>asws</sup> see him by the reality of the Eman and reality of the hypocrisy, and our<sup>asws</sup> Shias are written with their names and names of their fathers".<sup>87</sup>

<sup>84</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 8 H 1

<sup>85</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 8 H 2

<sup>86</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 8 H 3

5- حَدَّثَنَا عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ الْأَهْوَازِيِّ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ تَمِيمٍ عَنْ عَمَّارِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّا لَنَعْرِفُ الرَّجُلَ إِذَا رَأَيْنَاهُ بِحَقِيقَةِ الْإِيمَانِ وَبِحَقِيقَةِ النِّفَاقِ.

It is narrated to us from Ahmad Bin Al Husayn, from Al Ahwazy, from Umar Bin Tameem, from Ammar Bin Marwan,

‘From Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘We<sup>asws</sup> recognise the man when we<sup>asws</sup> see him by the reality of the Eman and reality of the hypocrisy’.<sup>88</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى عَنْ دَاوُدَ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ قَالَ: كُنْتُ مَعَ فَرَايَ مُحَمَّدًا وَ عَلِيًّا فَقَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَا أَبَا هَاشِمٍ هَذَانِ الرَّجُلَانِ مِنْ إِخْوَانِكَ قُلْتُ نَعَمْ فَبَيْنَا نَخْرُ نَسِيرُ إِذَا اسْتَقْبَلَنَا رَجُلٌ مِنْ وَلَدِ إِسْحَاقَ بْنِ عَمَّارٍ فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا هَاشِمٍ هَذَا وَاحِدٌ لَيْسَ مِنْ إِخْوَانِكَ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Dawood Bin al Qasim who said,

‘I was with him<sup>asws</sup>, and he<sup>asws</sup> saw Muhammad and Ali. Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘O Abu Hashim! These are two men from our brethren’. I said, ‘Yes’. While we were travelling when a man from the sons of Is’haq Bin Ammar faced us. He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘O Abu Hashim! This is one who isn’t from our brethren’.<sup>89</sup>

<sup>87</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 8 H 4

<sup>88</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 8 H 5

<sup>89</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 8 H 6



## 9 باب في الأئمة أنهم يعرفون من يدخل عليهم بالخير و الشر و الحب و البغض

### CHAPTER 9 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> RECOGNISE THE ONES WHO ENTER TO SEE THEM<sup>asws</sup>, BY THE GOOD, AND THE EVIL, AND THE LOVE, AND THE HATRED

1- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ التُّعْمَانِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ بَكْرِ بْنِ كَرِبٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ أَخَذَ الْمِيثَاقَ مِنْ شَيْعَتِنَا مِنْ صُلْبِ آدَمَ فَتَعْرِفُ خَيْرَكُمْ مِنْ شَرِّكُمْ.

It is narrated to us by Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Al Numan, from his father, from Bakr Bin Karb,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Took the Covenant, Covenant of our<sup>asws</sup> Shias from the Sulb (ribs) of Adam<sup>as</sup>. Thus we<sup>asws</sup> recognise their good ones from their evil ones’.<sup>90</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا يَحْيَى بْنُ إِسْنَادٍ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ أَخَذَ مِنْ شَيْعَتِنَا مِنْ صُلْبِ آدَمَ فَتَعْرِفُ بِذَلِكَ حُبَّ الْمُحِبِّ وَ إِنْ أَظْهَرَ خِلَافَ ذَلِكَ بِلِسَانِهِ وَ تَعْرِفُ بُغْضَ الْمُبْغِضِ وَ إِنْ أَظْهَرَ حُبَّنَا أَهْلَ الْبَيْتِ.

It is narrated to us by this chain, from Jabir,

‘From Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Took the Covenant of our<sup>asws</sup> Shias from the Sulb (ribs) of Adam<sup>as</sup>. Thus we<sup>asws</sup> recognise due to that, love of the lover and even if he were to display opposition by his tongue, and we<sup>asws</sup> recognise the hatred of the hater and even if he displays our<sup>asws</sup> love, People<sup>asws</sup> of the Household’.<sup>91</sup>

3- وَ حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ ابْنِ بُكَيْرٍ عَنْ زُرَّارَةَ قَالَ: كُنْتُ أَنَا وَ عَبْدُ الْوَاحِدِ بْنُ الْمُخْتَارِ وَ سَعْدُ بْنُ لُقْمَانَ وَ مَعَهُمَا عُمَرُ بْنُ شَحْرَةَ الْكِنْدِيُّ عِنْدَ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع مَنْ هَذَا فَقَالَ لَهُ عُمَرُ بْنُ شَحْرَةَ وَ أَتَيْنَا عَلَيْهِ وَ ذَكَرْنَا مِنْ خَالِهِ وَ وَرَعِهِ وَ حُبِّهِ لِإِخْوَانِهِ وَ بَذْلِهِ وَ صَبْرِهِ إِلَيْهِمْ

And it is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Al Hassan Bin Fazzal, from his father, from Ibn Bukeyr, from Zurara who said,

‘I and Abdul Wahid Bin Al-Mukhtar and Sa’ad Bin Luqman, and with them was Umar Bin Shajara Al-Kindy in the presence of Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>. Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Who is this?’ Umar Bin Shajara told him<sup>asws</sup>, and praised upon him, and we mentioned from his state, and his devoutness, and his love for his brethren, and his spending, and his kind acts to them.

فَقَالَ لَهُمَا أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع مَا أَرَى لَكُمَا عِلْمًا بِالنَّاسِ إِنِّي لَأَكْتَفِي مِنَ الرَّجُلِ بِاللَّحْظَةِ إِنَّ دَا مِنْ أَخْبَثِ النَّاسِ أَوْ مِنْ شَرِّ النَّاسِ

Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said to both of them: ‘I<sup>asws</sup> do not see any knowledge for you of the people. I<sup>asws</sup> suffice with the one moment with the men, whether he is from the wicked ones of the people or from the evil people’.

<sup>90</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 9 H 1

<sup>91</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 9 H 2

قَالَ فَكَانَ عُمَرُ بَعْدَ مَا نَزَعَ عَنْ مُحَرِّمِ اللَّهِ رَكْبَهُ.

He (the narrator) said, 'Umar was such afterwards that there was no Prohibition of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> except he indulged in it".<sup>92</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ هِلَالٍ عَنْ عُقْبَةَ قَالَ: كُنْتُ أَنَا وَالْمُعَلَّى بْنُ خُنَيْسٍ عِنْدَ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع مَا جَلَسَ بِمَجْلِسِكَ أَحَدٌ إِلَّا عَرَفْتُهُ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Muhammad Bin Abdullah Bin Hilal, from Uqba who said,

'I and Al-Moalla Bin Khunays were in the presence of Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, and Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'No one sits in your gathering except I<sup>asws</sup> recognise him".<sup>93</sup>

<sup>92</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 9 H 3

<sup>93</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 9 H 4

## 10 باب في أمير المؤمنين ع إن النبي ص علمه العلم كله و شاركه في العلم و لم يشاركه في النبوة

### CHAPTER 10 – REGARDING AMIR AL MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup>, THE PROPHET<sup>saww</sup> TAUGHT HIM<sup>asws</sup> THE KNOWLEDGE, ALL OF IT, AND PARTICIPATED HIM<sup>asws</sup> IN THE KNOWLEDGE AND DID NOT PARTICIPATED HIM<sup>asws</sup> IN THE PROPHET-HOOD

1- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا عِيسَى بْنُ هِشَامٍ النَّاشِرِيُّ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ الْكَرِيمِ عَنْ سَمَاعَةَ بْنِ مِهْرَانَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَّمَ رَسُولَهُ الْحَلَالَ وَالْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ وَ عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ عِلْمَهُ كُلَّهُ عَلِيًّا ع.

It is narrated to us by Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Abdullah Bin Al Mugheira who said, 'It is narrated to us by Isa Bin Hisham Al Nashiry who said, 'It is narrated to us by Abdul Kareem, from Sama'at Bin Mihran,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Taught His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup>, the Permissibles and the Prohibitions, and the interpretations, and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught all of it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>'.<sup>94</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ النَّضْرِ بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ وَ عَبْدِ الْعَفَّارِ الْجَارِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ حَسَنًا كَانَ مَعَهُ رَجُلَانِ قَالَ لِأَحَدِهِمَا حَدِّثْ فَلَانَا بِمَا حَدَّثْتُكَ الْبَارِحَةَ فَقَالَ الرَّجُلُ الَّذِي قَالَ لَهُ إِنَّهُ يَقُولُ قَدْ كَانَ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Al Nazar Bin Shuayb, and Abdul Ghaffar Al Jary,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Hassan, there were two men with him. He said to one of them, 'So and so narrated with what he had narrated to you yesterday'. So, the man who it was said to, said, 'That has happened'.

قَالَ إِنَّا نَعْلَمُ مَا يَجْرِي فِي اللَّيْلِ وَ النَّهَارِ وَ قَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى عَلَّمَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص الْحَلَالَ وَالْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ وَ عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع كُلَّهُ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'We<sup>asws</sup> know what happens during the night and the day. Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Blessed and Exalted Taught Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, the Permissible(s) and the Prohibitions, and the interpretation, and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> all of it'.<sup>95</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْجَبَّارِ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ ثَعْلَبَةَ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى عَلَّمَ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص الْقُرْآنَ وَ عَلَّمَهُ لَهُ شَيْئًا سِوَى ذَلِكَ فَمَا عَلَّمَ اللَّهُ رَسُولَهُ فَقَدْ عَلَّمَ رَسُولُهُ عَلِيًّا ع.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Abdul Jabbar, from Al Hassan in Ali Bin Fazzal, from Sa'alba, from Yaqoub Bin Shuayb,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Exalted Taught Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Quran, and Taught him<sup>saww</sup> things besides that. So, whatever Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Taught His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup>, so His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup>'.<sup>96</sup>

<sup>94</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 1

<sup>95</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 2

<sup>96</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 3

4- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ فَضَالَةَ بْنِ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ أَبَانَ وَ أَحْمَدَ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ أَبَانَ عَنْ أُدَيْمٍ أَخِي أَيُّوبَ عَنْ هُرَيْرَانَ بْنِ أَعْيَنَ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ تَعَالَى عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص الْحَلَالَ وَ الْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ فَعَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع كُلَّهُ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from fazalat Bin Ayoub, from Umar Bin Abban, and Ahmad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Umar Bin Aban, from Udeym brother of Ayoub, from Humran Bin Ayn who said,

‘Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Blessed and Exalted Taught Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> the Permissibles and the Prohibitions, and the interpretations. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> all of it’.<sup>97</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ فَضَالٍ قَالَ: كَانَ عَلِيٌّ ع يَعْلَمُ كَمَا كَانَ يَعْلَمُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص لَمْ يُعَلِّمِ اللَّهُ رَسُولَهُ شَيْئاً إِلَّا وَ قَدْ عَلَّمَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Hassan Bin Ali, from Ali Bin Fazal who said,

‘Ali<sup>asws</sup> knew just as Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> had known. Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Teach His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup> anything except and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> had taught it to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>.<sup>98</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ فَضَالَةَ بْنِ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ أَبَانَ الْكَلْبِيِّ عَنْ أُدَيْمٍ أَخِي أَيُّوبَ عَنْ هُرَيْرَانَ بْنِ أَعْيَنَ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ بَلَّغَنِي أَنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ تَعَالَى قَدْ نَاجَى عَلِيًّا

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from fazalat Bin Ayoub, from Umar Bin Aban Al Kalby, from Udeym brother of Ayoub, from Humran Bin Ayn who said,

‘I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, ‘May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! It has reached me that Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Blessed and Exalted had Whispered to Ali<sup>asws</sup>’.

قَالَ أَجَلٌ قَدْ كَانَ بَيْنَهُمَا مَنَاحَاتٍ بِالطَّائِفِ وَ نَزَلَ بَيْنَهُمَا جَبْرَيْلُ وَ قَالَ إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَّمَ رَسُولَهُ الْحَلَالَ وَ الْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ فَعَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع عِلْمَهُ كُلَّهُ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Yes, there had been whisperings between the two at Al-Taif, and Jibraeel<sup>as</sup> had descended between the two and said: ‘Allah<sup>azwj</sup> has Taught His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup>, the Permissibles and the Prohibitions and the interpretations, and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>, all of it’.<sup>99</sup>

7 حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ فَضَالَةَ بْنِ أَيُّوبَ عَنْ أُدَيْمٍ أَخِي أَيُّوبَ عَنْ هُرَيْرَانَ بْنِ أَعْيَنَ قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص الْحَلَالَ وَ الْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ فَعَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا عِلْمَهُ كُلَّهُ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from fazalat Bin Ayoub, from Udeym, brother of Ayoub, from Humran Bin Ayn who said,

<sup>97</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 4

<sup>98</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 5

<sup>99</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 6

'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Blessed and Exalted Taught Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Permissibles and the Prohibitions and the interpretations, and Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> its knowledge, all of it".<sup>100</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ مُرَازِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَّمَ رَسُولَهُ الْحَلَالَ وَالْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ فَعَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ عِلْمَهُ عَلِيًّا ع كُلَّهُ.

It is narrated to us by Al hassan Bin Ali, from Al hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from Murazim, from Abu Baseer,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Taught His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup> the Permissible(s) and the Prohibitions and the interpretations. Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> taught it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>, all of it".<sup>101</sup>

9- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ نَعْلَبَةَ عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى عَلَّمَ رَسُولَهُ الْقُرْآنَ وَ عِلْمَهُ أَشْيَاءَ سِوَى ذَلِكَ فَمَا عَلَّمَهُ اللَّهُ رَسُولَهُ فَقَدْ عَلَّمَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Al Hassan Bin Fazzal, from Sa'alba, from yaqoub Bin Shuayb,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Exalted Taught His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup> the Quran, and Taught him<sup>saww</sup> things besides that. So, what Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Taught His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup>, so Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> had taught it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>".<sup>102</sup>

10- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ عِيسَى بْنِ هِشَامٍ أَوْ غَيْرِهِ عَنْ أَبِي سَعِيدٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْأَعْرَجِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص الْحَلَالَ وَالْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ فَعَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عِلْمَهُ كُلَّهُ عَلِيًّا ع.

It is narrated to us by Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from Isa Bin hisham, or someone else from Abu saeed, from Abu Al Azza,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Taught Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> the Permissible(s) and the Prohibitions and the interpretations, and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught all of it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>".<sup>103</sup>

11- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ صَفْوَانَ عَنِ ابْنِ مُسْكَانَ عَنْ حُجْرٍ بْنِ زَائِدَةَ عَنْ حُمْرَانَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ تَعَالَى عَلَّمَ رَسُولَهُ الْحَلَالَ وَالْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ فَعَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص [عِلْمَهُ] كُلَّهُ عَلِيًّا ع.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Safwan, from Ibn Muskan from Hujr Bin Zaida, from Humran,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Exalted Taught His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup> the Permissible(s) and the Prohibitions and the interpretations. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught all of it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>".<sup>104</sup>

<sup>100</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 7

<sup>101</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 8

<sup>102</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 9

<sup>103</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 10

<sup>104</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 11

12- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي حُمْرَانَ عَنْ يُونُسَ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَّمَ رَسُولَهُ الْحَلَالَ وَالْحَرَامَ وَ التَّأْوِيلَ مَا يَحْتَاجُ إِلَيْهِ النَّاسُ فَعَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع ذَلِكَ كُلَّهُ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin hashim, from Yahya Bin Abu Humran, from Yunus, from hammad Bin usman,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Taught His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup> the Permissible(s) and the Prohibitions and the interpretations, whatever the people would be needy to, and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> all of that’<sup>105</sup>.

13- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَمِيلَةَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ الْحَلْبِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: كَانَ عَلِيٌّ يَتَعَلَّمُ كُلَّ مَا يَتَعَلَّمُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص وَ لَمْ يَتَعَلَّمِ اللَّهُ رَسُولُهُ شَيْئاً إِلَّا وَ قَدْ عَلَّمَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from Abu Jameela, from Muhammad Al Halby,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Ali<sup>asws</sup> knew all of what Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> knew, and Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Teach His<sup>azwj</sup> Rasool<sup>saww</sup> anything, except Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> had taught it to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>’<sup>106</sup>.

<sup>105</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 12

<sup>106</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 10 H 13

## 11 باب في أمير المؤمنين ع أن رسول الله ص شاركه في العلم و لما يشاركه في النبوة و ذكر الرمانتين

# CHAPTER 11 – REGARDING AMIR AL-MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup>, RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> PARTICIPATED HIM<sup>asws</sup> IN THE KNOWLEDGE, AND DID NOT PARTICIPATE HIM<sup>asws</sup> IN THE PROPHET-HOOD, AND MENTION OF THE TWO POMEGRANATES

1- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ وَ يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أُدَيْنَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ حُمْرَانَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ جَبْرِئِيلَ أَتَى رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص بِرُمَّانَتَيْنِ فَأَكَلَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِحْدَاهُمَا وَ كَسَرَ الْأُخْرَى بِنِصْفَيْنِ فَأَكَلَ نِصْفَهَا وَ أَطْعَمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ عَلَيْهِمَا نِصْفَهَا ثُمَّ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يَا أَحِبِّي هَلْ تَدْرِي مَا هَاتَيْنِ الرُّمَّانَتَيْنِ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn and Yaquoub Bin Yazeed, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Ibn Uzina, from Abdullah Bin Suleyman, from Humran,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Jibraeel<sup>as</sup> came to Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> with two pomegranates. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> ate one of them and broke the other in two halves. He<sup>saww</sup> ate half of it and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> fed Ali<sup>asws</sup> (the other) half. Then Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said: 'O Ali<sup>asws</sup>! Do you<sup>asws</sup> know what these two pomegranates are?'

قَالَ لَا قَالَ أَمَّا الْأُولَى فَالْنبُوءَةُ لَيْسَ لَكَ فِيهَا شَيْءٌ وَأَمَّا الْأُخْرَى فَالْعِلْمُ أَنْتَ شَرِيكِي فِيهِ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'No'. He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'As for the first, it is the Prophet-hood. There isn't anything in it for you<sup>asws</sup>. And as for the other, it is the knowledge. You<sup>asws</sup> are my<sup>asws</sup> participant in it'.

فَقُلْتُ أَصْلَحَكَ اللَّهُ كَيْفَ يَكُونُ شَرِيكُهُ فِيهِ قَالَ لَا يَعْلَمُ اللَّهُ مُحَمَّدًا عِلْمًا إِلَّا وَ أَمْرُهُ أَنْ يَعْلَمَ عَلَيْهِ.

I (the narrator) said: 'May Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Keep you<sup>asws</sup> well! How can he<sup>asws</sup> happen to be his<sup>saww</sup> participant in it?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Teach Muhammad any knowledge except and He<sup>azwj</sup> Commanded him<sup>saww</sup> to teach it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>'.<sup>107</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ أُدَيْنَةَ عَنْ زُرَّارَةَ قَالَ: نَزَلَ جَبْرِئِيلُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ ص بِرُمَّانَتَيْنِ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ مَا أَعْطَاهُ إِيَّاهُمَا فَأَكَلَ وَاحِدَةً وَ كَسَرَ الْأُخْرَى فَأَعْطَى عَلَيْهِمَا نِصْفَهَا فَأَكَلَهَا فَقَالَ يَا عَلِيُّ أَمَّا الرُّمَّانَةُ الْأُولَى الَّتِي أَكَلْتَهَا فَالْنبُوءَةُ فَلَيْسَ لَكَ فِيهَا شَيْءٌ وَأَمَّا الْأُخْرَى فَهِيَ الْعِلْمُ فَأَنْتَ شَرِيكِي فِيهِ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin hashim, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Umar Bin Uzina, from Zurara who said,

'Jibraeel<sup>as</sup> descended unto Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> with two pomegranates from the Paradise and gave these two to him<sup>saww</sup>. He<sup>saww</sup> ate one and broke the other and gave Ali<sup>asws</sup> half of it, so he<sup>asws</sup> ate it. He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'O Ali<sup>asws</sup>! As for the first pomegranate which I<sup>saww</sup> ate, it is the

<sup>107</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 1

Prophet-hood, and there isn't anything in it for you<sup>asws</sup>, and as for the other, it is the knowledge, and you<sup>asws</sup> are my<sup>saww</sup> participant in it".<sup>108</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ يُونُسَ عَنِ ابْنِ أُذَيْنَةَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُسْلِمٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ ع يَقُولُ نَزَلَ جِبْرِيلُ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ ص بِرُمَّانَتَيْنِ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ فَلَقِيَهُ عَلِيٌّ ع فَقَالَ لَهُ مَا هَاتَانِ الرِّمَّانَتَانِ اللَّتَانِ فِي يَدِكَ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Abdul Hameed, from Mansour Bin Yunus, from Ibn Uzina, from Muhammad Bin Muslim who said,

'I heard Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'Jibraeel<sup>as</sup> descended unto Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> with two pomegranates from the Paradise. He<sup>saww</sup> met Ali<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said to him<sup>saww</sup>: 'What are these two pomegranates in your<sup>saww</sup> hand?'

فَقَالَ أَنَا هَذِهِ فَالْتُبُّهُ لَيْسَ لَكَ فِيهَا نَصِيبٌ وَأَنَا هَذِهِ فَالْعِلْمُ ثُمَّ فَلَقَهَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص فَأَعْطَاهُ نَصْفَهَا وَ أَخَذَ نَصْفَهَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ثُمَّ قَالَ أَنَا شَرِيكِي فِيهِ وَأَنَا شَرِيكَكَ فِيهِ

He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'As for this, it is the Prophet-hood. There isn't any share for you<sup>asws</sup> in it; and as for this, it is the knowledge'. Then Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> split it and gave him<sup>asws</sup> half of it, and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> took half of it, then said: 'But you<sup>asws</sup> are my<sup>saww</sup> participant in it, and I<sup>saww</sup> am your<sup>saww</sup> participant in it'.

قَالَ فَلَمْ يَعْلَمْ اللَّهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص حَرْفًا مِمَّا عَلَّمَهُ اللَّهُ تَعَالَى إِلَّا عَلَّمَهُ عَلِيًّا ع.

He (Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup>) said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Teach him<sup>saww</sup> a single word from what Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Exalted Taught him<sup>saww</sup>, except he<sup>saww</sup> taught it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>'.<sup>109</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ وَ يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أُذَيْنَةَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ سُلَيْمَانَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ جِبْرِيلَ أَتَى رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص بِرُمَّانَتَيْنِ فَأَكَلَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِحْدَاهُمَا وَ كَسَرَ الْأُخْرَى بِنَصْفَيْنِ فَأَكَلَ نَصْفَهَا وَ أَطْعَمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع نَصْفَهَا ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص هَلْ تَدْرِي مَا هَاتَيْنِ قَالَ لَا

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin hashim and Yaqub Bin Yazeed, from Muhammad Bin Abu Umeyr, from Ibn Uzina, from Abdullah Bin Suleyman,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Jibraeel<sup>as</sup> came to Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> with two pomegranates. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> ate one of them, and broke the other in two halves. He<sup>saww</sup> ate half of it and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> fed Ali<sup>asws</sup> its (other) half, then Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to him<sup>asws</sup>: 'Do you<sup>asws</sup> know what these two (pomegranates) are?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'No'.

قَالَ أَنَا الْأُولَى فَالْتُبُّهُ لَيْسَ لَكَ فِيهَا نَصِيبٌ وَأَنَا الْأُخْرَى فَالْعِلْمُ أَنْتَ شَرِيكِي فِيهِ

He<sup>saww</sup> said: 'As for the rifts, it is the Prophet-hood, there isn't any share in it for you<sup>asws</sup>; and as for the other, it is the knowledge. You<sup>asws</sup> are my<sup>saww</sup> participant in it'.

<sup>108</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 2

<sup>109</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 3



فَقُلْتُ أَصْلَحَكَ اللَّهُ كَيْفَ يَكُونُ شَرِيكُهُ فِيهِ قَالَ لَمْ يُعَلِّمِ اللَّهُ مُحَمَّدًا صَ عِلْمًا إِلَّا أَمَرَهُ أَنْ يُعَلِّمَهُ عَلِيًّا ع.

I (the narrator) said, 'May Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Keep you<sup>asws</sup> well! How can he<sup>asws</sup> be his<sup>saww</sup> participant in it?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Teach Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> any knowledge except He<sup>azwj</sup> Commanded him<sup>saww</sup> to teach it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>'.<sup>110</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْجُبَّارِ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي بَرْجَانَ عَنِ ابْنِ أُذَيْنَةَ عَنْ زُرَّارَةَ قَالَ: نَزَلَ جِبْرِيلُ عَ عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ صَ بِرِمَانَتَيْنِ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ فَأَعْطَاهُمَا إِيَّاهُ فَأَكَلَ وَاحِدَهُ وَكَسَرَ الْأُخْرَى فَأَعْطَاهُ عَلِيًّا عَ نَصْفَهَا فَأَكَلَهُ ثُمَّ قَالَ يَا عَلِيُّ أَمَا الرِّمَانَةُ الَّتِي أَكَلْتَهَا فَهِيَ النُّبُوَّةُ لَيْسَ لَكَ فِيهَا نَصِيبٌ وَ أَمَا هَذِهِ فَالْعِلْمُ فَأَنْتَ شَرِيكِي فِيهَا

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Abdul Jabbar, from Ibn Abu Najran, from Ibn Uzina, from Zurara who said,

'Jibraeel<sup>as</sup> descended unto Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> with two pomegranates from the Paradise. He<sup>as</sup> gave these two to him<sup>saww</sup>. He<sup>saww</sup> ate one and broke the other, and gave Ali<sup>asws</sup> half of it, and he<sup>saww</sup> ate the (other) half, then said: 'O Ali<sup>asws</sup>! As for the pomegranate which I<sup>saww</sup> ate, it is the Prophet-hood, there isn't any share in it for you<sup>asws</sup>, and as for this (the other pomegranate), it is the knowledge, you<sup>asws</sup> are my<sup>saww</sup> participant in it'.

قَالَ فَقُلْتُ لِأَبِي جَعْفَرٍ عَ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ كَيْفَ شَارَكَهُ فِيهَا قَالَ لَا وَاللَّهِ لَمْ يُعَلِّمِ اللَّهُ نَبِيَّهُ شَيْئًا إِلَّا أَمَرَهُ أَنْ يُعَلِّمَهُ عَلِيًّا عَ فَهُوَ شَرِيكُهُ فِي الْعِلْمِ.

He (the narrator) said, 'I said to Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup>, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! How did he<sup>asws</sup> become his<sup>saww</sup> participant in it?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'No, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! Allah<sup>azwj</sup> did not Teach His<sup>azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>saww</sup> anything, except He<sup>azwj</sup> Commanded him<sup>saww</sup> to teach it to Ali<sup>asws</sup>, thus he<sup>saww</sup> participated him<sup>asws</sup> in the knowledge''.<sup>111</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُوسَى عَنْ يَعْقُوبَ بْنِ يَزِيدَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ جَبْرِيلَ عَنْ زُرَّارَةَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ عَ قَالَ: وَرِثَ عَلِيٌّ عَ عِلْمَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَ وَ وَرِثَتْ فَاطِمَةُ زَكَّتَهُ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Musa, from Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Muhammad Bin Abu Umeyr, from Jameel, from Zurara,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Ali<sup>asws</sup> inherited the knowledge of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, and (Syeda) Fatima<sup>asws</sup> inherited his<sup>saww</sup> estate''.<sup>112</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنْ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَ أَنَّ عَلِيًّا وَرِثَ عِلْمَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ صَ وَ فَاطِمَةُ أَخْرَزَتْ الْبَيْرِثَ.

It is narrated to us by Yaqoub Bin Yazeed Bin Umeyr, from Hammad Bin Isa,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>: 'Ali<sup>asws</sup> inherited the knowledge of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, and (Syeda) Fatima<sup>asws</sup> attained the inheritance (which was usurped later on)'.<sup>113</sup>

<sup>110</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 4

<sup>111</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 5

<sup>112</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 6

<sup>113</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 7

8- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ ابْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ عَمَّارِ بْنِ مَرْوَانَ عَنِ الْمُنْخَلِّ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع فِي قَوْلِهِ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى اللَّهُ نُورُ السَّمَاوَاتِ وَ الْأَرْضِ مَثَلُ نُورِهِ فَهُوَ مُحَمَّدٌ فِيهَا مِصْبَاحٌ وَ هُوَ الْعِلْمُ الْمِصْبَاحُ فِي زُجَاجَةٍ فَرَعَمَ أَنَّ الزُّجَاجَةَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع وَ عَلِمَ نَبِيَّ اللَّهِ عِنْدَهُ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Ibn Sinan, from Ammar Bin Marwan, from Al Munakhhal, from Jabir,

‘From Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> regarding the Words of the Blessed and Exalted: **Allah is Light of the skies and the earth. An example of His Light is like a niche** – it is Muhammad<sup>saww</sup>, **wherein is a lamp**, - and it is the knowledge, **the lamp is in a glass, [24:35]**’. He<sup>asws</sup> claimed that the glass is Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> and the knowledge of the Prophet<sup>saww</sup> of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> is with him<sup>asws</sup>, 114

9- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ سَيْفٍ عَنْ حَسَّانَ عَنْ أَبِي دَاوُدَ عَنْ زَيْدِ بْنِ شَرَحْبِيلٍ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ص قَالَ لِعَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع هَذَا أَفْضَلُكُمْ جِلْمًا وَ أَعْلَمُكُمْ عِلْمًا وَ أَقْدَمُكُمْ سِلْمًا

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Sayf, from Hassan, from Abu Dawood, from Yazeed Bin Shirjeel,

‘The Prophet<sup>saww</sup> said for Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Abu Talib<sup>asws</sup>: ‘This is most superior of you in forbearance, and most knowledgeable of you in knowledge, and most advanced of you in the ladder’.

قَالَ ابْنُ مَسْعُودٍ يَا رَسُولَ اللَّهِ فَضَّلْنَا بِالْخَيْرِ كُلِّهِ

Ibn Masoud said, ‘O Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>! He<sup>asws</sup> preferential over us with the goodness, all of it’.

فَقَالَ النَّبِيُّ ص مَا عَلَّمْتُ شَيْئًا إِلَّا وَ قَدْ عَلَّمْتُهُ وَ مَا أُعْطِيتُ شَيْئًا إِلَّا وَ قَدْ أُعْطِيتُهُ وَ لَا اسْتُودِعْتُ شَيْئًا إِلَّا وَ قَدْ اسْتُودِعْتُهُ

The Prophet<sup>saww</sup> said: ‘I<sup>saww</sup> have not been Taught anything except and I<sup>saww</sup> have taught it to him<sup>asws</sup>, and I<sup>saww</sup> have not been Given anything except and I<sup>saww</sup> gave it to him<sup>asws</sup>, nor have I<sup>saww</sup> been entrusted with anything except and I<sup>saww</sup> have entrusted it to him<sup>asws</sup>’.

قَالُوا فَأَمْرُ نِسَائِكَ إِلَيْهِ قَالَ نَعَمْ قَالُوا فِي حَيَاتِكَ قَالَ نَعَمْ مَنْ عَصَاهُ فَقَدْ عَصَانِي وَ مَنْ أَطَاعَهُ فَقَدْ أَطَاعَنِي إِنْ دَعَاكُمْ فَاشْهَدُوا.

They said, ‘The matter of your<sup>saww</sup> wives is up to him<sup>asws</sup>?’ He<sup>saww</sup> said: ‘Yes’. They said, ‘During your<sup>saww</sup> lifetime?’ He<sup>saww</sup> said: ‘Yes, one who disobeys him<sup>asws</sup> so he has disobeyed me<sup>asws</sup>, and one who obeys him<sup>asws</sup> so he has obeyed me<sup>saww</sup>, thus if he<sup>asws</sup> were to call you, then attend’’. 115

10- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ بُكَيْرٍ الْحَجَرِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ عَلِيَّ بْنَ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع كَانَ هِبَةً لِلَّهِ لِمُحَمَّدٍ ص وَرِثَ عِلْمَ الْأَوْصِيَاءِ وَ عِلْمَ مَا كَانَ قَبْلَهُ أَمَا إِنَّ مُحَمَّدَ [مُحَمَّدًا] ص قَدْ وَرِثَ عِلْمَ مَا كَانَ قَبْلَهُ مِنَ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ وَ الْأَوْصِيَاءِ وَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Abdullah Bin Bukeyr Al Hajary,

<sup>114</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 8

<sup>115</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 9

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Ali Bin Abu Talib<sup>asws</sup> was Hibtullah<sup>as</sup> for Muhammad<sup>saww</sup>, inheriting knowledge of the successors<sup>as</sup> and knowledge of what had happened before him<sup>asws</sup>. As for Muhammad<sup>saww</sup>, he<sup>saww</sup> had inherited knowledge of what had happened before him<sup>saww</sup>, from the Prophets<sup>as</sup>, and the successors<sup>as</sup>, and the Messengers<sup>as</sup>.<sup>116</sup>

---

<sup>116</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 11 H 10

## 12 باب في الأئمة أنهم قد صار إليهم العلم الذي علمه رسول الله ص

# CHAPTER 12 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, IT HAS COME TO THEM<sup>asws</sup>, THE KNOWLEDGE WHICH RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> HAD LEARNT

1- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ عُذَافِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي يَعْقُوبَ الْأَحْوَلِ قَالَ: خَرَجْنَا مَعَ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ وَنَحْنُ عِدَّةٌ فَدَخَلْنَا مَعَهُ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقَالَ يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ إِنَّ عِلْمَ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع مِنْ عِلْمِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فَعَلَّمَنَا نَحْنُ فِيمَا عَلَّمَنَا فَاللَّهُ فَاعْبُدْ وَإِيَّاهُ فَارْجُ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Muhammad Bin Ismail, from Muhammad Bin Uzafir, from Abu Yaqoub Al Ahowl who said,

‘We went out with Abu Baseer and we were a number. We entered with him to see Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>. He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘O Abu Muhammad! Knowledge of Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Abu Talib<sup>asws</sup> is from knowledge of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>. We<sup>asws</sup> know it regarding what he<sup>saww</sup> taught him<sup>asws</sup>. Allah<sup>azwj</sup> is what I<sup>asws</sup> worship and to Him<sup>azwj</sup> I<sup>asws</sup> shall return’.<sup>117</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ سَيْفِ بْنِ عَمِيرَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الصَّبَّاحِ قَالَ: وَاللَّهِ لَقَدْ قَالَ لِي جَعْفَرُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ ع إِنَّ اللَّهَ عَلَّمَ نَبِيَّهُ التَّنْزِيلَ وَالتَّأْوِيلَ قَالَ فَعَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا قَالَ وَ عَلَّمَنَا وَاللَّهِ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Sayf Bin Ameyra, from Abu Al Sabbah who said,

‘By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> Bin Muhammad<sup>asws</sup> had said to me: ‘Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Taught to His<sup>azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>saww</sup> the Revelation and the interpretation. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup>, and he<sup>asws</sup> taught us<sup>asws</sup>, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>.

ثُمَّ قَالَ مَا صَنَعْتُمْ مِنْ شَيْءٍ أَوْ حَلَفْتُمْ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ يَمِينٍ فَأَنْتُمْ مِنْهُ فِي سَعَةٍ.

Then he<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Whatever you do or swear upon of an oath, you are in a leeway from it’.<sup>118</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ يُونُسَ عَنِ ابْنِ أُذَيْنَةَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ مُسْلِمٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ ع يَقُولُ نَزَلَ جِبْرِيلُ ع عَلَى مُحَمَّدٍ ص بِرُؤْيَانَتَيْنِ مِنَ الْجَنَّةِ فَلَقِيَهُ عَلِيٌّ ع فَقَالَ لَهُ مَا هَاتَانِ الرُّؤْيَانَتَانِ فِي يَدَيْكَ قَالَ أَمَّا هَذِهِ فَالتَّبَوُّهُ لَيْسَ لَكَ فِيهَا نَصِيبٌ وَ أَمَّا هَذِهِ فَالْعِلْمُ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Abdul Hameed, from Mansour Bin Yunus, from Ibn Uzina, from Muhammad Bin Muslim who said,

‘I heard Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘Jibraeel<sup>as</sup> descended unto Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> with two pomegranates from the Paradise. He<sup>saww</sup> met Ali<sup>asws</sup>, and he<sup>asws</sup> said to him<sup>saww</sup>: ‘What are these two pomegranates in your<sup>saww</sup> hand?’ He<sup>saww</sup> said: ‘As for this one, it is the Prophet-hood. There isn’t any share for you<sup>asws</sup> in it. And as for this one, it is the knowledge’.

<sup>117</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 12 H 1

<sup>118</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 12 H 2

ثُمَّ فَلَقَهَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص فَأَعْطَاهُ نِصْفَهَا وَ أَخَذَ نِصْفَهَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص ثُمَّ قَالَ أَنْتَ شَرِيكِي فِيهِ وَ أَنَا شَرِيكُكَ فِيهِ

Then Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> split it and gave him<sup>asws</sup> half of it, and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> took its half. Then he<sup>saww</sup> said: 'You<sup>asws</sup> are my<sup>saww</sup> participant in it and I<sup>saww</sup> am your<sup>asws</sup> participant in it'.

قَالَ فَلَمْ يَعْلَمْ وَ اللَّهُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص حَرْفًا يَمَا عَلَّمَهُ اللَّهُ إِلَّا عَلَّمَهُ عَلِيًّا ع ثُمَّ انْتَهَى ذَلِكَ الْعِلْمُ إِلَيْنَا ثُمَّ وَضَعَ يَدَهُ عَلَى صَدْرِهِ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> did not learn a single letter from what Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Taught him<sup>saww</sup>, except he<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup>, then that knowledge ended up to us<sup>asws</sup>'. Then he<sup>asws</sup> placed his<sup>asws</sup> hand upon his<sup>asws</sup> chest''<sup>119</sup>.

4- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ مُعَمَّرِ بْنِ خَلَّادٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ الرِّضَا ع قَالَ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ إِنَّا أَهْلَ الْبَيْتِ يَتَوَارَثُ أَصَاغِرُنَا عَنْ أَكَابِرِنَا الْقُدَّةَ بِالْقُدَّةِ.

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Moammad Bin Khallad,

'Abu Al-Hassan Al-Reza<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I heard him<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'We<sup>asws</sup>, People<sup>asws</sup> of the Household inherit each other, our<sup>asws</sup> young ones<sup>asws</sup> from our<sup>asws</sup> elders<sup>asws</sup>, the arrow with the arrow (equal)''<sup>120</sup>.

<sup>119</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 12 H 3

<sup>120</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 12 H 4

### 13 باب في الأئمة أنهم يعلمون كل أرض مخصبة و كل فئة يهتدي و تضل إلى يوم القيامة

## CHAPTER 13 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> KNOW EVERY FERTILE LAND AND EVERY INFERTILE LAND, AND EVERY GROUP GUIDED AND STRAYING UP TO THE DAY OF QIYAMAH

1- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ نُعْمَانَ وَ أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ جَمِيعاً عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ النُّعْمَانِ قَالَ: حَدَّثَنِي مَنْ دَخَلَ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقَالَ لَهُ قَدْ سَأَلْتُ أَهْلَ بَيْتِكَ فَلَمْ أَرِ عَنْهُمْ فِيهِ شَيْئاً قَالَ وَ مَا هُوَ

It is narrated to us by Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Numan, and Ahmad Bin Muhammad, altogether from Ali Bin Ali No'man who said,

'It is narrated to me by one who entered to see Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>. He said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'People<sup>asws</sup> of your<sup>asws</sup> Household have been asked but nothing regarding it was seen to be with them'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'And what is it?'

[قَالَ] يَزُورُونَ أَنَّ عَلِيّاً ع قَالَ سَلُونِي قَبْلَ أَنْ تَفْقِدُونِي فَوَ اللَّهِ لَا تَسْأَلُونِي عَنْ أَرْضٍ مُخْصِبَةٍ وَ لَا أَرْضٍ مُجْدِبَةٍ وَ لَا فِئَةٍ تُضِلُّ مِائَةً وَ تَهْدِي مِائَةً إِلَّا إِنْ شِئْتُ أَنْبَأْتُكُمْ بِنَاعِقِهَا وَ قَائِدِهَا وَ سَائِقِهَا

He said, 'They are reporting that Ali<sup>asws</sup> had said: 'Ask me<sup>asws</sup> before you lose me<sup>asws</sup>, for by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, you will not ask me<sup>asws</sup> about any fertile land, nor infertile land, nor any group of a hundred straying, and a hundred straying, except if I<sup>asws</sup> like, I<sup>asws</sup> can inform you all with its callers, and its guides, and its ushers!'

قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَإِنَّ هَذَا حَقٌّ.

He (the narrator) said, 'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'But, this is true''.<sup>121</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ عَنِ الْمُفَضَّلِ عَنْ سَلَامٍ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِنَّا نُرَوِّى أَحَادِيثَ لَمْ يَجِدْ عِنْدَ أَحَدٍ مِنْ أَهْلِ بَيْتِكَ فِيهَا شَيْئاً فَقَالَ مَا هِيَ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Ja'far Bin Bashir, from Al Mufazzal, from Sallam who said,

'I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, 'We are reporting such Ahadeeth, we cannot find anything with the People<sup>asws</sup> of your<sup>asws</sup> Household'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'What is it?'

قُلْتُ يَزُورُونَ أَنَّ عَلِيّاً ع كَانَ يَقُولُ وَ هُوَ يَخْطُبُ النَّاسَ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ سَلُونِي فَإِنَّكُمْ لَنْ تَسْأَلُونِي عَنْ شَيْءٍ فِيمَا بَيْنِي وَ بَيْنَ السَّاعَةِ لَا عَنْ أَرْضٍ مُجْدِبَةٍ وَ لَا عَنْ أَرْضٍ مُخْصِبَةٍ وَ لَا عَنْ فِئَةٍ تُضِلُّ مِائَةً وَ تَهْدِي مِائَةً إِلَّا أَنْ لَوْ شِئْتُ أَنْبَأْتُكُمْ [أَنْبَأْتُكُمْ] بِنَاعِقِهَا وَ قَائِدِهَا وَ سَائِقِهَا قَالَ وَ إِنَّهُ حَقٌّ.

<sup>121</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 1

I said, 'It is being reported that Ali<sup>asws</sup> was saying while he<sup>asws</sup> was addressing the people: 'O you people! Ask me<sup>asws</sup>, for you will never ask me<sup>asws</sup> about anything in what is between me<sup>asws</sup> and the Hour, nor about any infertile land, nor about any fertile land, nor about any group of hundred straying, and a hundred being guided, except if I<sup>asws</sup> like I<sup>asws</sup> can inform you all with its callers, and its guides, and its ushers!' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'And it is true'.<sup>122</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَمَّادٍ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شَمْرٍ عَنْ جَابِرِ بْنِ زَيْدٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَا مِنْ أَرْضٍ مُخْصِبَةٍ وَلَا مُجْدِبَةٍ وَلَا فِتَّةٍ تُضِلُّ مَائَةً وَ تَهْدِي مَائَةً إِلَّا أَنَا أَعْلَمُهَا وَ قَدْ عَلَّمْتُهَا أَهْلَ بَيْتِي يَعْلَمُ كَبِيرُهُمْ وَ صَغِيرُهُمْ إِلَى أَنْ تَقُومَ السَّاعَةُ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Is'haq, from Abdullah Bin Hammad, from Amro Bin Shimr, from Jabir Bin Yazeed,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said: 'There is none from a fertile land, nor infertile, nor a group of a hundred straying, and a hundred being guided, except I<sup>saww</sup> know it and have taught it to the People<sup>asws</sup> of my<sup>saww</sup> Household, their<sup>asws</sup> elders teach their<sup>asws</sup> young ones<sup>asws</sup>, up to the establishment of the Hour'.<sup>123</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَيْفٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ حَازِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي إِسْحَاقَ الْهَمْدَانِيِّ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي أَبُو الْمُعْتَمِرِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا ذَرٍّ يَقُولُ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص يَقُولُ إِنَّمَا مَثَلُ أَهْلِ بَيْتِي فِيكُمْ مَثَلُ سَفِينَةِ نُوحٍ مَنْ رَكِبَ فِيهَا نَجَا وَ مَنْ تَخَلَّفَ عَنْهَا غَرِقَ

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin hashim, from Al Husayn Bin Sayf, from his father, from Mansour Bin Hazim, from Abu Is'haq Al Hamdany who said, 'It is narrated to me by Abu Al Mo'tamar who said,

'I heard Abu Zarr<sup>ra</sup> saying, 'I<sup>ra</sup> heard Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> saying: 'But rather, an example of People<sup>asws</sup> of my<sup>saww</sup> Household among you all is an example of the ship of Noah<sup>as</sup>. One who sails in it would attain salvation, and one who stays behind from it would drown.

إِنَّمَا مَثَلُ أَهْلِ بَيْتِي فِيكُمْ [مَثَلُ] بَابِ حِطَّةٍ مَنْ دَخَلَهُ غُفِرَ لَهُ وَ مَنْ لَمْ يَدْخُلْ لَمْ يُغْفَرْ لَهُ

But rather, an example of People<sup>asws</sup> of my<sup>saww</sup> Household among you all is an example of the door of Hitta. One who enters it would have Forgiveness for him, and one who does not enter, there would be no Forgiveness for him.

فَإِنَّهَا لَيْسَتْ مِنْ فِتَّةٍ تَبْلُغُ مَائَةً إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ إِلَّا أَنَا أَعْرِفُ نَاعِقَهَا وَ سَائِقَهَا وَ عَلِمَ ذَلِكَ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِي يَعْلَمُهُ كَبِيرُهُمْ وَ صَغِيرُهُمْ.

Surely there isn't any group reaching a hundred up to the Day of Qiyamah, except I<sup>saww</sup> recognise its caller, and its usher, and that is known in the presence of the People<sup>asws</sup> of my<sup>saww</sup> Household. Their<sup>asws</sup> elders know it and (so do) their<sup>asws</sup> young ones'.<sup>124</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِي زَكْرِيَّا أَوْ عَمَّنْ رَوَاهُ عَنْ أَبِي زَكْرِيَّا عَنْ بَعْضِ أَصْحَابِهِ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شَمْرٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ مُحَمَّدَ بْنَ عَلِيٍّ ع يَقُولُ قَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع مَا مِنْ أَرْضٍ مُخْصِبَةٍ وَلَا أَرْضٍ مُجْدِبَةٍ وَلَا فِتَّةٍ تُضِلُّ مَائَةً وَ تَهْدِي مَائَةً إِلَّا وَ أَنَا أَعْلَمُهَا وَ قَدْ عَلَّمْتُهَا يَعْلَمُهَا كَبِيرُهُمْ وَ صَغِيرُهُمْ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ.

<sup>122</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 2

<sup>123</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 3

<sup>124</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 4

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Abu Zakariya, or from the one who reported it, from Abu Zakariya, from one of his companions, from Amro Bin Shimr who said,

‘I heard Abu Ja’far Muhammad<sup>asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘There is none from a fertile land, nor an infertile land, nor any group of hundred straying, and a hundred being guided, except and I<sup>asws</sup> know it, and have taught it. Their<sup>asws</sup> elders and their<sup>asws</sup> young ones know it up to the Day of Qiyamah’’.<sup>125</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ الْقَدَّاحِ عَنْ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ قَالَ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلِيُّ بْنُ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع سَلَوْنِي قَبْلَ أَنْ تَفْقِدُونِي فَوَ اللَّهُ لَا تَسْأَلُونِي عَنْ فِتْنَةٍ تَهْدِي مِائَةً إِلَّا أَخْبَرْتُكُمْ بِسَائِقِهَا وَ نَاعِقِهَا حَتَّى يَخْرُجَ الدَّجَالُ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Ja’far Bin Muhammad, from Abdullah Bin Maymoun Al Qaddah,

‘From Ja’far<sup>asws</sup>, from his<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> said, ‘Amir Al-Momineen Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Abu Talib<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Ask me<sup>asws</sup> before you lose me<sup>asws</sup>, for by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, you will not ask me<sup>asws</sup> about any group of a hundred being guided except I<sup>asws</sup> shall inform you with its usher, and its caller until the Dajjal<sup>la</sup> emerges’’.<sup>126</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ يُوسُفَ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شَمْرٍ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَا مِنْ أَرْضٍ مُخْصِبَةٍ وَ لَا أَرْضٍ مُجْدِبَةٍ وَ لَا فِتْنَةٍ تُضِلُّ مِائَةً وَ تَهْدِي مِائَةً إِلَّا أَنَا أَعْلَمُهَا وَ قَدْ عَلَّمْتُهَا أَهْلَ بَيْتِي يَعْلَمُ كَبِيرُهُمْ وَ صَغِيرُهُمْ إِلَى أَنْ تَقُومَ السَّاعَةُ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bi Isa, from Muhammad Bin Ismail, from Mansour Bin Yunus, from Amro Bin Shimr, from Jabir,

From Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said: ‘There is none from a fertile land, nor an infertile land, nor any group of a hundred straying, and a hundred being guided, except I<sup>saww</sup> know it and taught it to People<sup>asws</sup> of my<sup>saww</sup> Household. Their<sup>asws</sup> elders and their<sup>asws</sup> young ones know it, up to the establishment of the Hour’’.<sup>127</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ سَلَامِ الْقَصِيرِ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِنَّا نَرَوِي أَحَادِيثَ لَمْ نَجِدْ عِنْدَ أَهْلِ بَيْتِكَ فِيهَا شَيْئًا قَالَ وَ مَا هِيَ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Sallam Al Qaseer who said,

‘I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, ‘We are reporting such Ahadeeth, we did not find with People<sup>asws</sup> of your<sup>asws</sup> Household, anything regarding it’. He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘And what is it?’

قُلْتُ يَرَوُونَ أَنَّ عَلِيًّا ع قَالَ سَلَوْنِي وَ هُوَ يَخْطُبُ فَإِنِّكُمْ لَا تَسْأَلُونَ عَنْ شَيْءٍ فِيمَا بَيْنَكُمْ وَ بَيْنَ السَّاعَةِ وَ لَا عَنْ أَرْضٍ مُخْصِبَةٍ وَ لَا عَنْ أَرْضٍ مُجْدِبَةٍ وَ لَا فِتْنَةٍ تُضِلُّ مِائَةً وَ تَهْدِي مِائَةً إِلَّا إِن شِئْتُ أَنْبَأْتُكَ بِنَاعِقِهَا وَ سَائِقِهَا وَ قَائِدِهَا فَقَالَ إِنَّهُ حَقٌّ.

I said, ‘They are reporting that Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Ask me<sup>asws</sup>!’, while he<sup>asws</sup> was preaching, for you will not ask me<sup>asws</sup> about anything regarding what is between you and the Hour, nor about any fertile land, nor about any infertile land, nor any group of a hundred straying, nor a

<sup>125</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 5

<sup>126</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 6

<sup>127</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 7



hundred being guided, except if I<sup>asws</sup> like, I<sup>asws</sup> will inform you with its caller, and its usher, and its guide'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'It is true'.<sup>128</sup>

9 : حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شَمْرٍ مِثْلَهُ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Ibn Abu Umeir, from Mansour, from Amro Bin Shmr – similar to it.<sup>129</sup>

10- حَدَّثَنَا أَبُو الْفَضْلِ الْعَلَوِيُّ عَنْ سَعِيدِ بْنِ عَيْسَى الْبَصْرِيِّ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ شَرِيكِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْأَعْلَى عَنْ أَبِي وَقَّاصٍ عَنْ سَلْمَانَ الْفَارِسِيِّ رَه عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع قَالَ قَالَ: سَلُونِي عَمَّا يَكُونُ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ وَ عَنْ كُلِّ فِتْنَةٍ تُضِلُّ مِائَةَ وَ تَهْدِي مِائَةَ وَ عَنْ سَائِقِيهَا وَ نَاعِقِيهَا وَ قَائِدِيهَا إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ.

It is narrated to us by Abu Al Fazl Al Alawy, from Saeed Bin Isa Al basry, from Ibrahim Bin Al hakam, from his father, from Shareek Bin Abdullah, from Abdullah, from Abdul A'ala, from Abi Waqaas,

'Salman Al-Farsi<sup>ra</sup>, from Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Ask me<sup>asws</sup> about what will be happening up to the Day of Qiyamah, and about every group of a hundred straying, and a hundred being guided, and about its usher, and its caller, and its guide, up to the Day of Qiyamah'.<sup>130</sup>

11- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ مَحْبُوبٍ عَنْ أَبِي حَمَزَةَ عَنْ سُؤَيْدِ بْنِ عَقْلَةَ قَالَ: [بَيْنَا] أَنَا عِنْدَ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِذَا أَتَاهُ رَجُلٌ فَقَالَ يَا أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ جِئْتُكَ مِنْ وَادِي الْقُرَى وَ قَدْ مَاتَ خَالِدُ بْنُ عَرْقُطَةَ فَقَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع إِنَّهُ لَمْ يَمُتْ فَأَعَادَهَا عَلَيْهِ فَقَالَ لَهُ عَلِيُّ ع لَمْ يَمُتْ وَ الَّذِي نَفْسِي يَبْدُو لَمْ يَمُتْ فَأَعَادَهَا عَلَيْهِ الثَّالِثَةَ

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Bin Muhammad, from Al Hassan Bin Mahboub, from Abu Hamza, from Suweyd Bin Gafila who said,

'While I was in the presence of Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, when a man came to him<sup>asws</sup> and said, 'O Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>! I have come to you<sup>asws</sup> from Al-Qurra valley, and Khalid Bin Arfatah has died'. Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said: 'He has not died'. He reiterated to him<sup>asws</sup>. Ali<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'He<sup>asws</sup> did not die, by the One<sup>azwj</sup> in Whose Hand is my<sup>asws</sup> soul! Their guided has not died'. He reiterated to him<sup>asws</sup> for the third time.

فَقَالَ سُبْحَانَ اللَّهِ أَخْبَرْتُكَ أَنَّهُ مَاتَ وَ تَقُولُ لَمْ يَمُتْ فَقَالَ لَهُ عَلِيُّ ع لَمْ يَمُتْ وَ الَّذِي نَفْسِي يَبْدُو لَمْ يَمُتْ حَتَّى يَقُودَ حَيْشَ ضَلَالَةٍ يَحْمِلُ رَأْيَهُ حَبِيبُ بْنُ جَمَّازٍ

He said, 'Glory be to Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! I am informing you<sup>asws</sup> that he has died, and you<sup>asws</sup> are saying he did not die?' Ali<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'He did not die. By the One<sup>azwj</sup> in Whose Hand is my<sup>asws</sup> soul, he will not be dying until he guides an army of stray ones, its flag being carried by Habeeb Bin Jammaz'.

قَالَ فَسَمِعَ بِذَلِكَ حَبِيبُ فَأَتَى أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَقَالَ نَاشِدَكَ فِيَّ وَ أَنَا لَكَ شِيعَةٌ وَ قَدْ دَكَّرْتَنِي بِأَمْرِ لَا وَ اللَّهِ مَا أَعْرِفُهُ مِنْ نَفْسِي

<sup>128</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 8

<sup>129</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 9

<sup>130</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 10

He (the narrator) said, 'That was heard by Habeeb, so he came to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> and said, 'I adjure you<sup>asws</sup> regarding me, and I am a Shia of yours<sup>asws</sup>, and you<sup>asws</sup> have mentioned me with a matter. No, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, I do not recognise it from myself'.

فَقَالَ لَهُ عَلِيٌّ ع إِنَّ كُنْتُ حَبِيبَ بْنِ جَمَّازٍ فَتَحْمِلُهَا فَوَلَّى حَبِيبَ بْنِ جَمَّازٍ وَ قَالَ إِنَّ كُنْتُ حَبِيبَ بْنِ جَمَّازٍ لَتَحْمِلَنَّهَا

Ali<sup>asws</sup> said to him: 'If you were Habeeb Bin Jammaz, you will be carrying it (the flag of the army). Habeeb Bin Jammaz would be a ruler'. And he<sup>asws</sup> said: 'If you were Habeeb Bin Jammaz, you will be carrying it'.

قَالَ أَبُو حمزة قَوْلَ اللَّهِ مَا مَاتَ حَتَّى بُعِثَ عُمَرُ بْنُ سَعْدٍ إِلَى الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ ع وَ جُعِلَ خَالِدُ بْنُ عَرْفَةَ عَلَى مُقَدَّمَتِهِ وَ حَبِيبٌ صَاحِبُ رَأْيَتِهِ.

Abu Hamza said, 'By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! He did not die until Umar Bin Sa'ad sent (an army) against Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> Bin Ali<sup>asws</sup>, and made Khalid Bin Arfatah (in charge) of its front men, and Habeeb was the bearer of the flag".<sup>131</sup>

12- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِي زَكْرِيَّا أَوْ عَنْ مَنْ رَوَاهُ عَنْ أَبِي زَكْرِيَّا عَنْ بَعْضِ أَصْحَابِهِ قَالَ حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ بَكْرِ بْنِ صَالِحٍ عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ بْنِ أَبِي الْعَلَاءِ وَ جُرْعَةَ بْنِ رَبِيعَةَ يَرْفَعَانِ إِلَى أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ قَالَ قَالَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع مَا مِنْ أَرْضٍ مُخْصِيَةٍ وَ لَا أَرْضٍ مُجْدِبَةٍ إِلَّا وَ أَنَا أَعْلَمُهَا.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Abu Zakariya, from the one who reported it, from Abi Zakariya, from one of his companions who said, 'It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Bakr Bin Salih, from Ibn Abu Umeys, from Abdul Hameed Bin Abu Al A'ala, from Juz'a Bin Rabie,

'Raising it to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, 'Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said: 'There is none from a fertile land, nor an infertile land, except and I<sup>asws</sup> know it".<sup>132</sup>

13- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي هَاشِمٍ عَنْ عُبَيْسَةَ بْنِ الْعَاصِ عَنْ مُغِيرَةَ مَوْلَى عَبْدِ الْمُؤْمِنِ الْأَنْصَارِيِّ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ الْأَصْبَغِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَلِيًّا ع يَقُولُ عَلَى هَذَا الْمَنْبَرِ سَلُونِي قَبْلَ أَنْ تَفْقِدُونِي وَ اللَّهُ مَا مِنْ أَرْضٍ مُخْصِيَةٍ وَ لَا مُجْدِبَةٍ وَ لَا فِتَّةٍ تُضِلُّ مِائَةً وَ تَهْدِي مِائَةً إِلَّا وَ قَدْ عَرَفْتُ قَائِلَهَا وَ سَائِقَهَا وَ قَدْ أَخْبَرْتُ بِهَذَا رَجُلًا مِنْ أَهْلِ بَيْتِي يُخْبِرُهَا كَثِيرُهُمْ لِصُغُرِهِمْ إِلَى أَنْ تَقُومَ السَّاعَةُ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Abdul Rahman Bin Abi Hisham, from Anbasa Bin Al Abid, from Mugheira, a slave of Abdul Momin Al Ansari, from Sa'ad Bin Al Asbagh who said,

'I heard Ali<sup>asws</sup> saying upon this pulpit: 'Ask me<sup>asws</sup> before you lose me! By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, there is none from a land fertile, nor infertile, nor a group of a hundred straying, nor a hundred being guided, except and I<sup>asws</sup> recognise its guide, and its usher, and I<sup>asws</sup> have informed of this to a man<sup>asws</sup> from the People<sup>asws</sup> of my<sup>asws</sup> Household. Their<sup>asws</sup> elders will inform their<sup>asws</sup> young ones, up to the establishment of the Hour".<sup>133</sup>

<sup>131</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 11

<sup>132</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 12

<sup>133</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 13 H 13

## 14 باب في الأئمة أن عندهم أصول العلم ما ورثوه عن النبي ص لا يقولون برأيهم

# CHAPTER 14 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, WITH THEM<sup>asws</sup> IS THE ORIGINAL KNOWLEDGE WHAT IS INHERITED FROM THE PROPHET<sup>saww</sup>, THEY<sup>asws</sup> ARE NOT SPEAKING WITH THEIR<sup>asws</sup> OPINIONS

1- حَدَّثَنَا حَزْرَةُ بْنُ يَعْلَى عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ النَّضْرِ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ شَمْرٍ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: يَا جَابِرُ إِنَّا لَوَكُنَّا نَحْدُثُكُمْ بِرَأْيِنَا وَهَوَانَا لَكُنَّا مِنَ الْهَالِكِينَ وَ لَكِنَّا نَحْدُثُكُمْ بِأَحَادِيثٍ نَكْتِزُهَا عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص كَمَا يَكْتِزُ هَؤُلَاءِ ذَهَبُهُمْ وَ فَضَّتُهُمْ.

It is narrated to us by Hamza Bin Ya'la, from Ahmad Bin Al Nazar, from Amro Bin Shimr, from Jabir,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'O Jabir! If we<sup>asws</sup> had been narrating to you all by our<sup>asws</sup> opinions and our<sup>asws</sup> whims, we<sup>asws</sup> would be from the destroyed ones, but we<sup>asws</sup> are narrating to you all by Ahadeeth we<sup>asws</sup> had treasured from Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, just as they (other people) are treasuring their gold and their silver".<sup>134</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ عَمْرِو بْنِ أُذَيْنَةَ عَنِ الْفَضْلِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: لَوْ أَنَّا حَدَّثْنَا بِرَأْيِنَا ضَلَلْنَا كَمَا ضَلَّ مَنْ كَانَ قَبْلَنَا وَ لَكِنَّا حَدَّثْنَا بِبَيِّنَةٍ مِنْ رَبِّنَا بَيِّنَهَا لِنَبِيِّهِ فَبَيَّنَّا لَنَا.

It is narrated to us by Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Muhammad Bin Abu Umeir, from Amro Bin Uzina, from Al Fuzeyl Bin Yasaar,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'If we<sup>asws</sup> were to narrate by our<sup>asws</sup> opinions, we<sup>asws</sup> would stray just as the ones before us have stray, but we<sup>asws</sup> are narrating by an Explanation from our<sup>asws</sup> Lord<sup>azwj</sup> He<sup>azwj</sup> Had Explained it to His<sup>azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>saww</sup>, and he<sup>saww</sup> explained it to us<sup>asws</sup>".<sup>135</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَامِرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْحَجَّالِ عَنْ دَاوُدَ بْنِ أَبِي يَزِيدَ الْأَخْوَلِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ إِنَّا لَوَكُنَّا نُفِي النَّاسَ بِرَأْيِنَا وَ هَوَانَا لَكُنَّا مِنَ الْهَالِكِينَ وَ لَكِنَّا آثَرُ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص أَصْل [وَأُصُول] عِلْمٍ نَتَوَارَثُهَا كَابِرٍ عَنْ كَابِرٍ نَكْتِزُهَا كَمَا يَكْتِزُ النَّاسُ ذَهَبَهُمْ وَ فَضَّتَهُمْ.

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Bin Aamir, from Abdullah Bin Muhammad Al Hajjal, from Dawood Bin Abu Yazeed Al Ahowl,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I heard him<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'If we<sup>asws</sup> were to issue Fatwas (verdicts) to the people by our<sup>asws</sup> opinion and our<sup>asws</sup> whims, we<sup>asws</sup> would be from the destroyed ones, but these are Ahadeeth from Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, original knowledge. We<sup>asws</sup> inherit it, an elder from an elder. We<sup>asws</sup> treasure these just as the people treasure their gold and their silver".<sup>136</sup>

<sup>134</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 1

<sup>135</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 2

<sup>136</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 3

4- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدٌ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ يَحْيَى عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع يَا جَابِرُ لَوْ كُنَّا نُفْتِي النَّاسَ بِرَأْيِنَا وَ هَوَانَا لَكُنَّا مِنَ الْهَالِكِينَ وَ لَكِنَّا نُفْتِيهِمْ بِأَثَارٍ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص وَ أَصُولٍ عَلِمَ عِنْدَنَا نَتَوَارُثُهَا كَابِرٌ عَنْ كَابِرٍ نَكْنِزُهَا كَمَا يَكْنِزُ هَؤُلَاءِ ذَهَبَهُمْ وَ فِضَّتَهُمْ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Al Qasim, from Muhammad Bin Yahya, from Jabir who said,

‘Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘O Jabir! If we<sup>asws</sup> were to issue Fatwas (verdicts) to the people by our<sup>asws</sup> opinions and our<sup>asws</sup> whims, we<sup>asws</sup> would be from the destroyed ones, but we<sup>asws</sup> issue verdicts to them with the Ahadeeth from Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and the principles of knowledge with us<sup>asws</sup>. We<sup>asws</sup> inherit these, elder from an elder. We<sup>asws</sup> treasure it just as they (other people) treasure their gold and their silver’’.<sup>137</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ النُّعْمَانِ عَنْ فَضِيلِ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ شَرِيحٍ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ وَ اللَّهُ لَوْ لَا أَنَّ اللَّهَ فَرَضَ وَلَا يَتَنَا وَ مَوَدَّتَنَا وَ قَرَابَتَنَا مَا أَذْخَلْنَاكُمْ بُيُوتَنَا وَ لَا أَوْفَقْنَاكُمْ عَلَى أَبْوَابِنَا وَ اللَّهُ مَا نَقُولُ بِأَهْوَائِنَا وَ لَا نَقُولُ بِرَأْيِنَا إِلَّا مَا قَالَ رَبُّنَا.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al Numan, from Fuzeyl Bin Usman, from Muhammad Bin Shureyh who said,

‘I heard Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! if Allah<sup>azwj</sup> had not Obligated our<sup>asws</sup> Wilayah, and our<sup>asws</sup> cordiality, and our<sup>asws</sup> kinship, we<sup>asws</sup> would not have entered you into our<sup>asws</sup> house, nor paused you at our<sup>asws</sup> doors. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! We<sup>asws</sup> are not speaking by our<sup>asws</sup> whims, nor are we<sup>asws</sup> speaking by our<sup>asws</sup> opinion, except what our<sup>asws</sup> Lord<sup>azwj</sup> has Said’’.<sup>138</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِي حَمَزَةَ الثُّمَالِيِّ عَنْ جَابِرٍ قَالَ أَبُو جَعْفَرٍ ع يَا جَابِرُ وَ اللَّهُ لَوْ كُنَّا نُحَدِّثُ النَّاسَ أَوْ حَدَّثْنَاهُمْ بِرَأْيِنَا لَكُنَّا مِنَ الْهَالِكِينَ وَ لَكِنَّا نُحَدِّثُهُمْ بِأَثَارٍ مِنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص نَتَوَارُثُهَا كَابِرٌ عَنْ كَابِرٍ نَكْنِزُهَا كَمَا يَكْنِزُ هَؤُلَاءِ ذَهَبَهُمْ وَ فِضَّتَهُمْ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Hassan Bin Mahboub, from Abu Hamza Al Sumali, from Jabir who said,

‘O Jabir, by Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! If we<sup>asws</sup> were to narrated to the people or they were to narrate by our<sup>asws</sup> opinions, we<sup>asws</sup> would be from the destroyed ones. But, we<sup>asws</sup> are narrating to them with the Ahadeeth (which are) with us<sup>asws</sup> from Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup>. An elder inherits these from an elder. We<sup>asws</sup> treasure these just as they (people) are treasuring their gold and their silver’’.<sup>139</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ هَارُونَ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ مُوسَى عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ النُّعْمَانِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ شَرِيحٍ قَالَ: قَالَ لِي أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع لَوْ لَا أَنَّ اللَّهَ فَرَضَ وَلَا يَتَنَا وَ مَوَدَّتَنَا وَ قَرَابَتَنَا مَا أَذْخَلْنَاكُمْ وَ لَا أَوْفَقْنَاكُمْ عَلَى بَابِنَا فَوَ اللَّهُ مَا نَقُولُ بِأَهْوَائِنَا وَ لَا نَقُولُ بِرَأْيِنَا إِلَّا مَا قَالَ رَبُّنَا.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Haroun, from Abu Al Hassan Musa, from Musa Bin Al Qasim, from Ali Bin Al Numan, from Muhammad Bin Shureyh who said,

‘Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said to me: ‘If Allah<sup>azwj</sup> had not Obligated our<sup>asws</sup> Wilayah, and our<sup>asws</sup> cordiality, and our<sup>asws</sup> kinship, we<sup>asws</sup> would not enter you (in our<sup>asws</sup> houses), nor pause you

<sup>137</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 4

<sup>138</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 5

<sup>139</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 6

at our<sup>asws</sup> doors. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! We<sup>asws</sup> are not speaking by our<sup>asws</sup> whims, nor are we<sup>asws</sup> speaking by our<sup>asws</sup> opinions, nor are we<sup>asws</sup> speaking except what our<sup>asws</sup> Lord<sup>azwj</sup> Said”.<sup>140</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي عِمْرَانَ عَنْ يُونُسَ عَنْ عُبَيْسَةَ قَالَ: سَأَلَ رَجُلٌ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَ عَنْ مَسْأَلَةٍ فَأَجَابَهُ فِيهَا فَقَالَ الرَّجُلُ إِنَّ كَانَ كَذَا وَكَذَا مَا كَانَ الْقَوْلُ فِيهَا فَقَالَ لَهُ مَهْمَا أَجَبْتُكَ فِيهِ لَشَيْءٍ فَهُوَ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص لَسْنَا نَقُولُ بِرَأْيِنَا مِنْ شَيْءٍ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Yahya Bin Abi Imran, from Yunus, from Anbasa who said,

‘A man asked Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> about an issue, and he<sup>asws</sup> answered regarding it. The man said, ‘If it was such and such, what would your<sup>asws</sup> word had been regarding it?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said to him: ‘Shh no! Whenever I<sup>asws</sup> answer you regarding something, so it is from Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>. We<sup>asws</sup> don’t speak by our<sup>asws</sup> opinions of anything”.<sup>141</sup>

9- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ فَضِيلِ بْنِ يَسَارٍ عَنْ جَعْفَرٍ ع أَنَّهُ قَالَ: إِنَّا عَلَى بَيِّنَةٍ مِنْ رَبَّنَا بَيِّنَةٍ لِنَبِيِّهِ فَبَيِّنَهَا نَبِيُّهُ لَنَا فَلَوْ لَا ذَلِكَ كُنَّا كَهَؤُلَاءِ النَّاسِ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Fyezyl Bin Yasaar,

‘We<sup>asws</sup> are upon an explanation from our<sup>asws</sup> Lord<sup>azwj</sup>. He<sup>azwj</sup> Explained it to His<sup>azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>saww</sup>, and His<sup>azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>saww</sup> explained it to us<sup>asws</sup>. Had it not been that, we<sup>asws</sup> be like these (other) people”.<sup>142</sup>

10- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ إِسْمَاعِيلَ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ فَضِيلِ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ شُرَيْحٍ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع لَوْ لَا أَنَّ اللَّهَ فَرَضَ طَاعَتَنَا وَوَلَايَتَنَا وَ أَمَرَ مَوَدَّتَنَا مَا أَوْفَقْنَاكُمْ عَلَى أَبْوَابِنَا وَ لَا أَدْخَلْنَاكُمْ بُيُوتَنَا إِنَّا وَ اللَّهُ مَا نَقُولُ بِأَهْوَائِنَا وَ لَا نَقُولُ بِرَأْيِنَا وَ لَا نَقُولُ إِلَّا مَا قَالَ رَبُّنَا وَ أَصُولُ عِنْدَنَا نَكْبِرُهَا كَمَا يَكْبِرُ هَؤُلَاءِ ذَهَبُهُمْ وَ فِضَّتُهُمْ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Ismail, from Ali Bin Al Hakam, from Fuzeyl Bin Usman, from Muhammad Bin Shureyh who said,

‘Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘If Allah<sup>azwj</sup> had not Obligated our<sup>asws</sup> obedience, and our<sup>asws</sup> Wilayah, and Commanded our<sup>asws</sup> cordiality, we<sup>asws</sup> would not pause you at our<sup>asws</sup> doors, nor would we<sup>asws</sup> enter you all into our<sup>asws</sup> houses. By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! We<sup>asws</sup> are not speaking by our<sup>asws</sup> whims, nor are we<sup>asws</sup> speaking by our<sup>asws</sup> opinions, nor are we<sup>asws</sup> speaking except what our<sup>asws</sup> Lord<sup>azwj</sup> Said, and principles are with us<sup>asws</sup>. We<sup>asws</sup> treasure these just as they are treasuring their gold and their silver”.<sup>143</sup>

<sup>140</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 7

<sup>141</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 8

<sup>142</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 9

<sup>143</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 14 H 10

15 باب في الأئمة أن عندهم جميع ما في الكتاب و السنة و لا يقولون برأيهم و لم يرخصوا ذلك شيعتهم

## CHAPTER 15 – REGARDING THE IMAMS<sup>asws</sup>, WITH THEM<sup>asws</sup> IS ENTIRETY OF WHAT IS IN THE BOOK, AND THE SUNNAH, AND THEY<sup>asws</sup> ARE NOT SPEAKING WITH THEIR<sup>asws</sup> OPINIONS, AND THEY HAVE NOT ALLOWED THAT FOR THEIR<sup>asws</sup> SHIAS

1- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْبَرْقِيِّ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ مِهْرَانَ عَنْ سَيْفِ بْنِ عَمِيرَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الْمَغْزَى عَنْ سَمَاعَةَ عَنْ أَبِي الْحَسَنِ ع قَالَ: قُلْتُ لَهُ كُلُّ شَيْءٍ تَقُولُ بِهِ فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ وَ سُنَّتِهِ أَوْ تَقُولُونَ فِيهِ بِرَأْيِكُمْ قَالَ بَلَى كُلُّ شَيْءٍ نَقُولُهُ فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ وَ سُنَّةِ نَبِيِّهِ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al barqy, from Ismail Bin Mihran, from Sayf Bin Ameyra, from Abu Al Mi'zy, from Sama'at,

'From Abu Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'Everything which you<sup>asws</sup> are speaking with, is it in the Book of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and his<sup>saww</sup> Sunnah, or are you<sup>asws</sup> speaking regarding it by your<sup>asws</sup> opinions?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'But, every thing we<sup>asws</sup> say, it is in the Book of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and Sunnah of His<sup>azwj</sup> Prophet<sup>saww</sup>'.<sup>144</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْبَرْقِيِّ عَنْ صَفْوَانَ عَنْ سَعِيدِ الْأَعْرَجِ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع إِنَّ مِنْ عِنْدَنَا مَنْ يَتَقَفَّه يَقُولُونَ يَرِدُ عَلَيْنَا مَا لَا نَعْرِفُهُ فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ وَ لَا فِي السُّنَّةِ نَقُولُ فِيهِ بِرَأْيِنَا

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad from Al barqy, from Safwan, from Saeed Al A'raj who said,

'I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, 'The ones with us, from the ones of understanding, they are saying, 'When matters are referred to us what we cannot recognise as being in the Book of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, not as being in the Sunnah, we say regarding it by our opinions'.

فَقَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع كَذَبُوا لَيْسَ شَيْءٌ إِلَّا جَاءَ فِي الْكِتَابِ وَ جَاءَ فِيهِ السُّنَّةُ.

Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'They are lying! There isn't anything except the Book has come with it, and the Sunnah has come regarding it'.<sup>145</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَالٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ عَنْ أَبِي الْمَغْزَى عَنْ سَمَاعَةَ عَنْ الْعَبْدِ الصَّالِحِ ع قَالَ: سَأَلْتُهُ فَقُلْتُ إِنَّ أَنْاسًا مِنْ أَصْحَابِنَا قَدْ لَفُّوا أَبَاكَ وَ جَدَّكَ وَ سَمِعُوا مِنْهُمَا الْحَدِيثَ فَرَوَّاهُ كَأَنَّ الشَّيْءَ يَبْتَلِي بِهِ بَعْضُ أَصْحَابِنَا وَ لَيْسَ عَنْدهُمْ فِي ذَلِكَ شَيْءٌ يُغْنِيهِمْ وَ عَنْدهُمْ مَا يُشْبِهُهُ يَسْعُهُمْ أَنْ يَأْخُذُوا بِالْقِيَاسِ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from his father, from Abu Al Mi'za, from Sama'at,

'From Al-Ab Al-Salih (7<sup>th</sup> Imam<sup>asws</sup>), he (the narrator) said, 'I asked him<sup>asws</sup>, I said, 'Some people from our companions had met your<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup> and your<sup>asws</sup> grandfather<sup>asws</sup>, and

<sup>144</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 15 H 1

<sup>145</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 15 H 2

they heard the Hadeeth from them<sup>asws</sup> both. Sometimes there would be something one of our companions may be frustrated by it and there wouldn't be anything with them he they can issue a verdict with, and with them is what resembles it. Is there leeway for them that they take with the analogy?

فَقَالَ إِنَّهُ لَيْسَ بِشَيْءٍ إِلَّا وَ قَدْ جَاءَ فِي الْكِتَابِ وَ السُّنَّةِ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'There is nothing except and it has come in the Book and the Sunnah'<sup>146</sup>.

4- حَدَّثَنَا السُّنْدِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ يَحْيَى عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ حُكَيْمٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْحُسَيْنِ ع قَالَ: قُلْتُ لَهُ تَفَقَّهْنَا فِي الدِّينِ وَ رُؤِينَا وَ رُؤِمَا وَ رَدَّ عَلَيْنَا رَجُلًا قَدْ ابْتَلَى بِشَيْءٍ صَغِيرٍ الَّذِي مَا عِنْدَنَا فِيهِ بَعِيْنُهُ شَيْءٌ وَ عِنْدَنَا مَا هُوَ يُشَبِّهُهُ مِثْلُهُ أَ فَتَنْقِيهِ بِمَا يُشَبِّهُهُ

It is narrated to us by Al Sindy Bin Muhammad, from Safwan Bin Yahya, from Muhammad Bin Hukeym,

'From Abu Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'We ponder in the Religion, and we report, and sometimes there gets referred to us a man who has been frustrated by something small which there is nothing with us regarding it the exact thing, and with us<sup>asws</sup> is what resembles it, similar to it. Should we issue a verdict with what resembles it?'

قَالَ لَا وَ مَا لَكُمْ وَ الْقِيَاسَ فِي ذَلِكَ هَلَكَ مَنْ هَلَكَ بِالْقِيَاسِ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'No, and what have you all to do with the analogy. In that was destroyed the ones who was destroyed by the analogy'.

قَالَ قُلْتُ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ أَتَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص بِمَا يَكْتَفُونَ بِهِ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! Did Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> come with what one could be sufficed with?'

قَالَ أَتَى رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص بِمَا اسْتَفْتَوْا بِهِ فِي عَهْدِهِ وَ بِمَا يَكْتَفُونَ بِهِ مِنْ بَعْدِهِ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> came with what verdicts could be issued with during his<sup>saww</sup> era, and with what one could be sufficed with from after him<sup>saww</sup> up to the Day of Qiyamah'.

قَالَ قُلْتُ ضَاعَ مِنْهُ شَيْءٌ قَالَ لَا هُوَ عِنْدَ أَهْلِهِ.

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'Has anything from it been lost?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'No, it is with its rightful ones'<sup>147</sup>.

<sup>146</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 15 H 3

<sup>147</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 15 H 4

## 16 باب في ذكر الأبواب التي علم رسول الله ص أمير المؤمنين ع

### CHAPTER 16 – REGARDING MENTION OF THE DOORS WHICH RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> TAUGHT AMIR AL-MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup>

1- حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ مُرَازِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع أَلْفَ بَابٍ فُتِّحَ لَهُ مِنْ كُلِّ بَابٍ أَلْفُ بَابٍ.

It is narrated to us by Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Muhammad Bin Abu Umeyr, from Murazim,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors, each door opened for him<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors’.<sup>148</sup>

2- حَدَّثَنَا السَّنْدِيُّ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ صَفْوَانَ بْنِ يَحْيَى قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ بَشِيرٍ وَ لَا أَعْلَمُهُ إِلَّا أَبِي قَدْ سَمِعْتُهُ مِنْ بَشِيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص لِعَائِشَةَ وَ خَفْصَةَ فِي مَرَضِهِ الَّذِي تُوُفِّيَ فِيهِ ادْعِيَا لِي خَلِيلِي فَأَرْسَلَتَا إِلَى أَبَوَيْهِمَا مَرَّتَيْنِ فَلَمَّا رَأَاهُمَا أَعْرَضَ بَوَّحَهُمَا عَنْهُمَا

It is narrated to us by Al Sindy Bin Muhammad, from Safwan Bin Yahya who said, ‘It is narrated to me by Muhammad Bin Bashir, and I do not know except I had heard it from Bashir,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to Ayesha and Hafsa during his<sup>saww</sup> illness in which he<sup>saww</sup> passed away: ‘Call my<sup>saww</sup> friend to me<sup>saww</sup>. They sent for their fathers, twice. When he<sup>saww</sup> saw them, he<sup>saww</sup> turned his<sup>saww</sup> face away from them both.

ثُمَّ قَالَ ادْعِيَا لِي خَلِيلِي فَأَرْسَلَتَا إِلَى عَلِيٍّ ع قَالَ فَلَمَّا جَاءَ أَكَبَّ عَلَيْهِ فَلَمْ يَزَلْ يُحَدِّثُهُ

Then he<sup>saww</sup> said: ‘Call my<sup>saww</sup> friend to me<sup>saww</sup>: ‘They sent for Ali<sup>asws</sup>. When he<sup>asws</sup> came, he<sup>saww</sup> devoted to him<sup>asws</sup>, and did not cease to narrated to him<sup>asws</sup>.

قَالَ فَلَمَّا خَرَجَ مِنْ عِنْدِهِ لَقِيَاهُ فَقَالَا لَهُ مَا حَدَّثَكَ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي أَبَا يَفْتَحَ أَلْفَ بَابٍ كُلُّ بَابٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

He (Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>) said: ‘When he<sup>asws</sup> came out from his<sup>saww</sup> presence, they met him<sup>asws</sup> and said to him<sup>asws</sup>, ‘What did he<sup>saww</sup> narrated to you<sup>asws</sup>?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘He<sup>saww</sup> narrated to me a door which opened a thousand doors, each door opening a thousand doors’.<sup>149</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ بَعْضِ أَصْحَابِهِ عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ عَمَرَ الْخَلِّيِّ عَنْ أَبِي بَصِيرٍ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَقُلْتُ جُعِلْتُ فِدَاكَ إِنَّ الشَّيْعَةَ يَتَحَدَّثُونَ أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص عَلَّمَ عَلِيًّا ع أَبَا يَفْتَحَ مِنْهُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from one of his companion, from Ahmad Bin Umar Al Halby, from Abu Baseer who said,

‘I entered to see Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>. I said, ‘May I be sacrificed for you<sup>asws</sup>! The Shias are narrating that Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a door, a thousand doors opened from it’.

<sup>148</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 1

<sup>149</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 2



قَالَ فَقَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَا أَبَا مُحَمَّدٍ عَلَّمَنِي وَاللَّهِ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلَيَّ عَ أَلْفَ بَابٍ فَفَتَحَ لَهُ مِنْ كُلِّ بَابٍ أَلْفَ بَابٍ

He (the narrator) said, 'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O Abu Muhammad! By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>! Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand door, each door opened up for him<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors'.

قَالَ قُلْتُ هَذَا وَاللَّهِ الْعِلْمُ قَالَ إِنَّهُ لَعِلْمٌ وَ لَيْسَ بِذَلِكَ.

He (the narrator) said, 'I said, 'By Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, this is the knowledge!' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'It is knowledge, but it isn't that'.<sup>150</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْجُبَّارِ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْحَجَّالِ عَنْ ثَعْلَبَةَ بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ هِلَالٍ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع عَلَّمَنِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلَيَّ عَ أَلْفَ بَابٍ كُلُّ بَابٍ فَتَحَ لَهُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Abdul Jabbar, from Abdullah Bin Al Hajjal, from Sa'alba Bin Maymoun, from Abdullah Bin Hilal who said,

'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors, each door opened a thousand doors for him<sup>asws</sup>'.<sup>151</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ بُكَيْرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص عَلَّمَنِي عَلَيَّ عَ بَاباً مِنَ الْعِلْمِ فَفَتَحَ أَلْفَ بَابٍ لِكُلِّ بَابٍ فَتَحَ لَهُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from his father Al Hassan Bin Ali, from Abdullah Bin Bukeyr, from Abdul Rahman Bin Abu Abdullah who said,

'I heard Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a door from the knowledge, it opened a thousand doors, for each door opening a thousand doors for him<sup>asws</sup>'.<sup>152</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ زَيْدٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ إِبْرَاهِيمَ بْنِ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ عَنْ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ الثُّمَالِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ قَالَ عَلِيٌّ ع لَقَدْ عَلَّمَنِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَلْفَ بَابٍ كُلُّ بَابٍ فَتَحَ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

It is narrated to us by Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Ibrahim Bin Abdul Hameed, from Abu Hamza Al Sumali,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Ali<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> has taught me<sup>asws</sup> a thousand door, each door opened a thousand doors'.<sup>153</sup>

7- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ أَبِي عِمْرَانَ عَنْ يُونُسَ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ عُمَرَ بْنِ زَيْدٍ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع بَلَعْنَا أَنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ عَلَّمَنِي عَلَيَّ عَ أَلْفَ بَابٍ كُلُّ بَابٍ فَتَحَ أَلْفَ بَابٍ

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Yahya Bin Abu Imran, from Yunus, from Hisham Bin Al Hakam, from Umar Bin Yazeed who said,

<sup>150</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 3

<sup>151</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 4

<sup>152</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 5

<sup>153</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 6

'I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors, each door opened a thousand doors'.

فَقَالَ لِي بَلْ عَلَّمَهُ أَبَاً وَاحِداً فَفَتَحَ ذَلِكَ الْبَابُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ فَفَتَحَ كُلُّ بَابٍ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

He<sup>asws</sup> said to me: 'But, he<sup>saww</sup> taught him one door, and that door opened a thousand doors, and each door opened a thousand doors'.<sup>154</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ بَشِيرٍ عَنْ يَحْيَى بْنِ مَعْمَرٍ الْعَطَّارِ عَنْ بَشِيرٍ الدَّهَّانِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص لِعَائِشَةَ وَ حَفْصَةَ فِي مَرَضِهِ الَّذِي تُؤَيِّى أَدْعِيَا لِي خَلِيلِي فَأَرْسَلْنَا إِلَى أَبَوَيْهِمَا فَلَمَّا نَظَرَا إِلَيْهِمَا أَعْرَضَ عَنْهُمَا

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from bashir, from Yahya Bin Ma'mar Al Attar, from Bashir Al Dahhan,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> said to Ayesha and Hafsa during his<sup>saww</sup> illness in which he<sup>saww</sup> passed away: 'Call my<sup>saww</sup> friend to me<sup>saww</sup>'. They sent for their father. When he<sup>saww</sup> looked at them, he<sup>saww</sup> turned away from them.

ثُمَّ قَالَ أَدْعِيَا لِي خَلِيلِي فَأَرْسَلْنَا إِلَى عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع فَلَمَّا نَظَرَ إِلَيْهِ أَكْبَأَ عَلَيْهِ يُحَدِّثُهُ فَلَمَّا خَرَجَ لَقِيَاهُ فَقَالَ لَهُ مَا حَدَّثَكَ خَلِيلُكَ فَقَالَ حَدَّثَنِي خَلِيلِي أَلْفَ بَابٍ فَفَتَحَ لِي كُلُّ بَابٍ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

Then he<sup>saww</sup> said: 'Call my<sup>saww</sup> friend to me<sup>saww</sup>: 'They sent for Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Abu Talib<sup>asws</sup>. When he<sup>saww</sup> looked at him<sup>asws</sup>, devoted to him<sup>asws</sup>, narrating to him<sup>asws</sup>. When he<sup>asws</sup> went out, they met him<sup>asws</sup> and said to him<sup>asws</sup>, 'What did your<sup>asws</sup> friend<sup>saww</sup> narrated to you<sup>asws</sup>?'. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'My<sup>asws</sup> friend narrated to me<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors, each door opened for me<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors'.<sup>155</sup>

9- حَدَّثَنَا الْحَجَّالُ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ ابْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ جَابِرٍ وَ عَبْدِ الْكَرِيمِ بْنِ أَبِي الدَّيْلَمِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: أَوْصَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِلَى عَلِيٍّ بْنِ أَبِي طَالِبٍ ع بِأَلْفِ بَابٍ فَفَتَحَ كُلُّ بَابٍ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

It is narrated to us by Al Hajjal, from Al Hassan Bin Al Husayn, from Ibn Sinan, from ismail Bi Jabir, and Abdul Kareem Bin Abu Al Daylam,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> bequeathed to Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Abu Talib<sup>asws</sup> with a thousand doors, each door opened up a thousand doors'.<sup>156</sup>

10- حَدَّثَنَا الْبَرْزَنْطِيُّ عَنْ أَبَانَ بْنِ عُثْمَانَ عَنْ عِيسَى بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ وَ ثَابِتٍ عَنْ حَنْظَلَةَ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: خَطَبَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص يَوْمًا بَعْدَ أَنْ صَلَّى الْفَجْرَ فِي الْمَسْجِدِ وَ عَلَيْهِ قَمِيصَةٌ سَوْدَاءُ فَأَمَرَ فِيهِ وَ نَهَى وَ وَعَظَ فِيهِ وَ ذَكَرَ ثُمَّ قَالَ يَا فَاطِمَةُ اْعْمَلِي فَإِنِّي لَا أَمْلِكُ مِنَ اللَّهِ شَيْئاً

It is narrated to us by Al Bazanty, from Aban Bin Usman, from Isa Bin Abdullah and Sabit, from Hanzala,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'One day Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> addressed after having prayed Al-Fajr (Salat) in the Masjid and upon him<sup>saww</sup> was a black shirt. He<sup>saww</sup> enjoined

<sup>154</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 7

<sup>155</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 8

<sup>156</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 9

(good) during it, and forbade (from the evil) and advised during it and mentioned, then said: 'O Fatima<sup>asws</sup>! Do it, for I<sup>saww</sup> do not control anything from Allah<sup>azwj</sup>!'

وَسَمِعَ النَّاسُ صَوْتَهُ وَتَسَاءَلُوا وَرَأَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص وَ سَمِعَهُمْ نِسَاءَهُ مِنْ وَرَاءِ الْجُدُرِ فَهُمْ يَمْشِطُونَ وَ قُلْنَ قَدْ بَرَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص

And the people heard his<sup>saww</sup> voice and they whispered to each other and Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> saw and heard them, and his<sup>saww</sup> wives were heard from behind the walls and they were combing (their hair) and saying, 'We are free from Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>!'

فَقُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع تُؤَيِّ ذَلِكَ الْيَوْمَ قَالَ نَعَمْ قُلْتُ فَأَيُّ مَا يَتَوَيَّهِ النَّاسُ أَنَّهُ عَلَّمَ عَلِيًّا ع أَلْفَ بَابٍ كُلُّ بَابٍ فَتَحَ أَلْفَ بَابٍ قَالَ كَانَ ذَلِكَ قَبْلَ يَوْمَيْهِ.

I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, 'He<sup>saww</sup> passed away on that day?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Yes'. I said, 'So where is what the people are reporting that he<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors, each door opening a thousand door?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'That happened before that day'.<sup>157</sup>

11- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ إِسْحَاقَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ حَمَّادٍ عَنْ صَبَّاحِ الْمُزَنِيِّ عَنِ الْحُرِّ بْنِ حَصِيرَةَ عَنِ الْأَصْبَغِ بْنِ نُبَاتَةَ عَنْ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلِيِّ ع قَالَ سَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص عَلَّمَنِي أَلْفَ بَابٍ مِنَ الْحَلَالِ وَ الْحَرَامِ وَ بِمَا كَانَ وَ مَا هُوَ كَائِنْ إِلَى يَوْمِ الْقِيَامَةِ كُلُّ يَوْمٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ فَذَلِكَ أَلْفُ أَلْفِ بَابٍ حَتَّى عَلِمْتُ الْمَنَائِمَ وَ الْوَصَايَا وَ فَصَّلَ الْخُطَابِ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Is'haq, from Abdullah Bin Hammad, from Sabbah Al Muzny, from al Hars Bin Haseyra, from Al Asbagh Bin Nubata,

'From Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) said, 'I heard him<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught me<sup>asws</sup> a thousand doors from the Permissibles and the Prohibitions, and from what had happened and what was going to happen up to the Day of Qiyamah. Each day (door) opened a thousand doors, so that is a thousand doors, to the extent that he<sup>asws</sup> knew the deaths and the afflictions, and the bequests, and the decisive address".<sup>158</sup>

12- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ مَحْبُوبٍ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَالِمٍ عَنْ أَبِي حَمْرَةَ الثَّمَالِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي إِسْحَاقَ السَّبْعِيِّ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ بَعْضَ أَصْحَابِ أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ مِمَّنْ يُوثَّقُ بِهِ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَلِيًّا ع يَقُولُ إِنَّ فِي صَدْرِي هَذَا لَعِلْمًا جَمًّا عَلَّمَنِيهِ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص لَوْ أَجِدُ لَهُ حَقْفَةً يَرْعُونَهُ حَقَّ رِعَايَتِهِ وَ يَرْوُونَهُ عَنِّي كَمَا يَسْمَعُونَهُ مِنِّي إِذَا أَوْدَعْتُهُمْ بَعْضَهُ فَيَعْلَمُ بِهِ كَثِيرًا مِنَ الْعِلْمِ إِنَّ الْعِلْمَ مِفْتَاحُ كُلِّ بَابٍ وَ كُلُّ بَابٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

It is narrated to us by Ahmad B, from Hisham Bin Salim, from Abu Hamza Al Sumali, from Abu Is'haq Al Sabie who said,

'I heard one of our companions of Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, from the ones who can be trusted with it, he said, 'I heard Ali<sup>asws</sup> saying: 'In this chest of mine<sup>asws</sup> there is immense knowledge. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught it. If I<sup>asws</sup> were to find preservers for it, taking care of it as is the right of its care, and they would report if from me<sup>asws</sup> just as they had heard it from me<sup>asws</sup>, I<sup>asws</sup> would entrust them with part of it, and he would know a lot of knowledge by it. The knowledge is a key of every door, and every door opens up a thousand doors".<sup>159</sup>

<sup>157</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 10

<sup>158</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 11

<sup>159</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 12

13- حَدَّثَنَا عَبْدُ اللَّهِ بْنُ عَامِرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ أَبِي نَجْرَانَ عَنْ صَفْوَانَ عَنْ بَشِيرِ الدَّهَّانِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: لَمَّا مَرَضَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص مَرَضَهُ الَّذِي تُؤَيِّي فِيهِ بَعَثَ إِلَى عَلِيٍّ ع فَلَمَّا جَاءَ أَكْبَبَ عَلَيْهِ فَلَمْ يَزَلْ يُحَدِّثُهُ وَ يُجَدِّدُهُ

It is narrated to us by Abdullah Bin Aamir, from Abdul Rahman Bin Abu Najran, from Safwan, from Bashir Al Dahhan,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘When Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> fell ill with his<sup>saww</sup> illness in which he<sup>saww</sup> passed away, he<sup>saww</sup> sent for Ali<sup>asws</sup>. When he<sup>asws</sup> came, he<sup>saww</sup> devoted to him<sup>asws</sup>, and did not cease to narrate to him<sup>asws</sup> and narrate to him<sup>asws</sup>’.

قَالَ فَلَمَّا فَرَغَ لَقِيَاهُ فَقَالَا بِمَا حَدَّثَكَ صَاحِبُكَ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي بِبَابٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ كُلِّ بَابٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

He (Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>) said: ‘When he<sup>asws</sup> was free, the two of them (Abu Bakr and Umar) met him<sup>asws</sup> and they said, ‘What did your<sup>asws</sup> companion narrated to you<sup>asws</sup> with?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘He<sup>saww</sup> narrated to me with a door, opening a thousand doors, each door opened up a thousand doors’.<sup>160</sup>

14- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ حَمَّزَةَ عَنْ أَبِيانٍ عَنْ زُرَّارَةَ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص عَلَّمَ عَلِيًّا بَاباً يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ كُلِّ بَابٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Ahmad Bin Hamza, from Aban, from Zurara,

‘From Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a door opening a thousand door, each door opened a thousand doors’.<sup>161</sup>

15- حَدَّثَنَا الْحُسَيْنُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْمُعَلَّى بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ الْأَصْغَهَانِيِّ عَنْ سُلْطَانَ بْنِ مُرَّةَ عَنْ إِسْحَاقَ بْنِ حَسَّانَ عَنِ الْهَيْثَمِ بْنِ وَاقِدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ الْعُمَرِيِّ عَنْ سَعْدِ بْنِ الْإِسْكَافِ عَنِ الْأَصْبَغِ بْنِ نُبَاتَةَ قَالَ: أَمَرْنَا أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع بِالْمَسِيرِ إِلَى الْمَدَائِنِ مِنَ الْكُوفَةِ فَسَرْنَا يَوْمَ الْأَحَدِ وَ تَخَلَّفَ عَمْرُو بْنُ حُرَيْثٍ فِي سَبْعَةِ نَفَرٍ فَخَرَجُوا إِلَى مَكَانٍ بِالْحَيْرَةِ تُسَمَّى الْحَوَزَنَقَ قَالُوا نَتَنَزَّهُ فَإِذَا سَكَانَ يَوْمَ الْأَرْبَعَاءِ حَقَّقْنَا عَلِيًّا ع قَبْلَ أَنْ يُجْمَعَ

It is narrated to us by Al Husayn Bin Muhammad, from Al Moalla Bin Muhammad Al Asfahani, from Sultan Bin Murra, from Is’haq Bin Hassan, from Al Haysam Bin Waqid, from Ali Bin Al Husayn Al Uamry, from Sa’ad Al Iskaf, from Al Asbagh Bin Nubata who said,

‘Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> ordered us with the travelling to Al-Madain from Al-Kufa. We travelled on the day of Sunday, and Amro Bin Hureys stayed behind among seven persons. They went out to a place at Al-Hira named at Al-Khowrnaq. They said, ‘We shall stroll, and when it is the day of Wednesday, we shall up with Ali<sup>asws</sup> before he<sup>asws</sup> performs Friday Salat.

فَبَيْنَمَا هُمْ يَتَعَدَّدُونَ إِذْ خَرَجَ عَلَيْهِمْ صَبَّ فَصَادُوهُ فَأَخَذَهُ عَمْرُو بْنُ حُرَيْثٍ فَبَسَطَ كَفًّا بَايَعُوهُ هَذَا أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَبَايَعَهُ السَّبْعَةُ وَ عَمَرُو تَامُهُمْ وَ ارْتَحَلُوا لَيْلَةَ الْأَرْبَعَاءِ فَقَدِمُوا الْمَدَائِنَ يَوْمَ الْجُمُعَةِ وَ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَلَى الْمُنْبَرِ يَخْطُبُ وَ لَمْ يُفَارِقْ بَعْضُهُمْ بَعْضًا وَ كَانُوا جَمِيعًا حَتَّى نَزَلُوا بَابَ الْمَسْجِدِ

While they were having a meal when a lizard came out to them, and they hunted it. Amro Bin Hureys seized it and extended its hand and said, ‘Pledge allegiance to this commander of the faithful’. The seven pledged allegiance to it, and Amro was their eighth, and they

<sup>160</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 13

<sup>161</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 14

departed on the night of Wednesday and arrived in Al-Madain on the day of Friday, and Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> was upon the pulpit, addressing, and they did not separate from each other, and they were together until they descended at the door of the Masjid.

فَلَمَّا دَخَلُوا نَظَرَ إِيَّاهُمْ أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ فَقَالَ يَا أَيُّهَا النَّاسُ إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص أَسَرَّ إِلَيَّ أَلْفَ حَدِيثٍ فِي كُلِّ حَدِيثٍ أَلْفُ بَابٍ لِكُلِّ بَابٍ مِفْتَاحٌ وَإِنِّي سَمِعْتُ اللَّهَ يَقُولُ يَوْمَ نَدْعُوا كُلَّ أَنْاسٍ بِإِمَامِهِمْ وَإِنِّي أَقْسِمُ لَكُمْ بِاللَّهِ لَتُبْعَنَّ ثَمَانِيَةَ نَفَرٍ إِمَامُهُمُ الصَّبُّ وَ لَوْ شِئْتُ أَنْ أُسَمِّيَهُمْ فَعَلْتُ

When they entered, Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> looked at them and he<sup>asws</sup> said: 'O you people! Rasool-Allah<sup>azwj</sup> secretly told me a thousand Hadeeth, in each Hadeeth there were a thousand doors, for each door there was a key, and I<sup>asws</sup> heard Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Saying: ***'On the Day (of Qiyamah), We will be Calling every human being with their Imam [17:71].*** And I<sup>asws</sup> vow to you all with Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, eight would be Resurrect and their imam would be the lizard, and if you like me<sup>asws</sup> to name them, I<sup>asws</sup> shall do so'.

قَالَ فَلَوْ رَأَيْتَ عَمْرُو بْنَ حَرْثٍ يَنْتَقِضُ كَمَا يَنْتَقِضُ السَّعْفَةُ حَيَاءً وَ لَوْماً.

He (the narrator) said, 'If only you could have seen Amro Bin Hureys devastated, just as the foliage gets destroyed, out of shame and blame'.<sup>162</sup>

16- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ ابْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ ابْنِ مُسْكَانَ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ بَكْرِ قَالَ: قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع الرَّجُلُ يُعْمَى عَلَيْهِ يَوْمًا أَوْ يَوْمَيْنِ أَوْ ثَلَاثَةً أَوْ أَكْثَرَ مِنْ ذَلِكَ كَمْ يَقْضِي مِنْ صَلَاتِهِ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ibn Sinan, from Ibn Muskan, from Musa Bin Bakr who said,

'I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, 'The man has unconsciousness upon him for a day, or two days, or three, or more than that. How much of his Salat should he pay back?'

فَقَالَ لَا أَخْبِرُكَ بِمَا يَنْتَظِمُ هَذَا وَ أَشْبَاهُهُ فَقَالَ كُلَّمَا غَلَبَ اللَّهُ عَلَيْهِ مِنْ أَمْرِ فَالَلَهُ أَغْدُرُ لِعَبْدِهِ وَ زَادَ فِيهِ غَيْرُهُ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'I<sup>asws</sup> will not inform you with what regularises this and its like. Every time Allah<sup>azwj</sup> overcomes upon him of any matter, so Allah<sup>azwj</sup> is more Excusing for His<sup>azwj</sup> servant and Increases in him of something else'.

قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع وَ هَذَا مِنَ الْأَبْوَابِ الَّتِي يَفْتَحُ كُلُّ بَابٍ مِنْهَا أَلْفَ بَابٍ.

He (the narrator) said, 'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'And this is from the doors which, every door from it opens a thousand doors''.<sup>163</sup>

17- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ ابْنِ أُذَيْنَةَ قَالَ قَالَ بُكَيْرُ بْنُ أَعْيَنَ حَدَّثَنِي مَنْ سَمِعَ أَبَا جَعْفَرٍ ع يُحَدِّثُ قَالَ: لَمْ يَخْرُجْ إِلَى النَّاسِ مِنْ تِلْكَ الْأَبْوَابِ الَّتِي عَلَّمَهَا رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع إِلَّا بَابٌ أَوْ اثْنَانِ وَ أَكْثَرَ عِلْمِي أَنَّهُ قَالَ بَابٌ وَاحِدٌ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Ibn Uzina who said, 'Bukeyr Bin Ayn said,

<sup>162</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 15

<sup>163</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 16

'It is narrated to me by the one who heard Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> narrating. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'There did not emerge to the people, from those doors which Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> had taught Ali<sup>asws</sup>, except for one door or two, and most of my<sup>asws</sup> knowledge, it is said to be one door''.<sup>164</sup>

---

<sup>164</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 16 H 17

## 17 باب فيه الحروف التي علم رسول الله ص عليا ص

# CHAPTER 17 – REGARDING THE LETTERS WHICH RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> TAUGHT ALI<sup>asws</sup>

1- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنِ الْقَاسِمِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي حَمْزَةَ عَنْ عِمْرَانَ الْحَلَبِيِّ عَنْ أَبَانَ بْنِ تَغْلِبٍ قَالَ: حَدَّثَنِي أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع كَانَ فِي دُؤَابَةِ سَيْفِ عَلِيٍّ ع صَحِيفَةٌ صَغِيرَةٌ وَإِنَّ عَلِيًّا ع دَعَا إِلَيْهِ الْحَسَنَ فَدَفَعَهَا إِلَيْهِ وَ دَفَعَ إِلَيْهِ سِكِّينًا وَ قَالَ لَهُ افْتَحْهَا فَلَمْ يَسْتَطِعْ أَنْ يَفْتَحَهَا فَفَتَحَهَا لَهُ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ اقْرَأْ فَقَرَأَ الْحَسَنُ ع الْأَلِفَ وَ الْبَاءَ وَ السِّينَ وَ اللَّامَ وَ حَرْفًا بَعْدَ حَرْفٍ ثُمَّ طَوَاهَا فَدَفَعَهَا إِلَى الْحُسَيْنِ ع

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Al Qasim Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Abu Hamza, from Imran Al Halby, from Aban Bin Taglul who said,

‘Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> narrated to me that there was a small parchment in the sheath of the sword of Ali<sup>asws</sup>. Ali<sup>asws</sup> called Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> to him and handed it to him<sup>asws</sup>, and handed a knife to him and said to him<sup>asws</sup>: ‘Upon it’. But he<sup>asws</sup> was not able to open it, so he<sup>asws</sup> opened it for him<sup>asws</sup>, then said to him<sup>asws</sup>: ‘Read!’ Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> read the (letters) ‘Alif’, and the ‘Baa’, and the ‘Seen’, and the ‘Laam’, and letter after letter, then folded it and handed it to Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup>.

فَلَمْ يَفْعَلْ عَلَى أَنْ يَفْتَحَهَا فَفَتَحَهَا لَهُ ثُمَّ قَالَ لَهُ اقْرَأْ يَا بُنَيَّ فَقَرَأَهَا كَمَا قَرَأَ الْحَسَنُ ع ثُمَّ طَوَاهَا فَدَفَعَهَا إِلَى ابْنِ الْحَنَفِيَّةِ فَلَمْ يَفْعَلْ عَلَى أَنْ يَفْتَحَهَا فَفَتَحَهَا لَهُ فَقَالَ لَهُ اقْرَأْ فَلَمْ يَسْتَخْرِجْ مِنْهَا شَيْئًا فَأَخَذَهَا وَ طَوَاهَا ثُمَّ عَلَّقَهَا مِنْ دُؤَابَةِ السَّيْفِ

But he<sup>asws</sup> was not able upon opening it, so he<sup>asws</sup> opened it for him<sup>asws</sup>, then said to him<sup>asws</sup>: ‘Read, O my<sup>asws</sup> son<sup>asws</sup>!’ He<sup>asws</sup> read it just as Al-Hassan<sup>asws</sup> had read, then folded it. The he<sup>asws</sup> handed it to Al-Hanafiyya, but he was not able upon opening it. So, he<sup>asws</sup> opened it for him and said: ‘Read!’ But nothing came out from it, so he<sup>asws</sup> took it and folded it, then threw it from the sheath of the sword’.

قَالَ قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع وَ أَيُّ شَيْءٍ كَانَ فِي تِلْكَ الصَّحِيفَةِ قَالَ هِيَ الْأَخْرُفُ الَّتِي يَفْتَحُ كُلُّ حَرْفٍ أَلْفَ بَابٍ

He (the narrator) said, ‘I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, ‘And which thing was in that Parchment?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘These are the letters which, each letter opens a thousand doors’.

قَالَ أَبُو بَصِيرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَمَا خَرَجَ مِنْهَا إِلَّا حَرْفَانِ إِلَى السَّاعَةِ.

Abu Baseer said, ‘Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Nothing has come out from it except for two letters up to this moment’<sup>165</sup>.

2- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْجَبَّارِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ عَنْ مَنْصُورِ بْنِ يُونُسَ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الْخَضْرَمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ كُلُّ حَرْفٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ وَ كُلُّ حَرْفٍ مِنْهَا يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Abdul Jabbar, from Muhammad Bin Ismail, from Mansour Bin Yunus, from Abu Bakr Al Hazrami,

<sup>165</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 17 H 1

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand letters, each letter opened a thousand letter, and each letter from it opened a thousand letters".<sup>166</sup>

3- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ عُثْمَانَ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ بُكَيْرٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا حَرْفًا يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ كُلُّ حَرْفٍ مِنْهَا يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin hashim, from Usman Bin Isa, from Abdullah Bin Bukeyr, from Abdul Rahman Bin Abdullah,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a letter opening a thousand letters, each letter from these opened a thousand letters".<sup>167</sup>

4- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحَكَمِ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ أَبِي حَمَزَةَ عَنْ أَبِي بصيرٍ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: كَانَ فِي ذُؤَابَةِ سَيْفِ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص صَحِيفَةٌ صَغِيرَةٌ

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Ali Bin Al hakam, from Ali Bin Abu Hamza, from Abu Baseer,

'From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'There was a small parchment in the sheath of the sword of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>.

قَالَ قُلْتُ لِأَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع أَيُّ شَيْءٍ كَانَ فِي تِلْكَ الصَّحِيفَةِ قَالَ هِيَ الْأَحْرُفُ الَّتِي يَفْتَحُ كُلُّ حَرْفٍ أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ

He (the narrator) said, 'I said to Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup>, 'Which thing was in that parchment?' He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'These were the letters which, each letter opened a thousand letters'.

قَالَ أَبُو بصيرٍ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع فَمَا خَرَجَ مِنْهَا إِلَّا حَرْفَانِ حَتَّى السَّاعَةِ.

Abu Baseer said, 'Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> said: 'So, there have not come out from these, except two letters, until at the moment".<sup>168</sup>

5- حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ عَنْ أَبِي بَكْرٍ الْخَضْرَمِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: إِنَّ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص عَلَّمَ عَلِيًّا ع أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ كُلُّ حَرْفٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ وَ الْأَلْفُ الْحَرْفُ يَفْتَحُ كُلُّ حَرْفٍ مِنْهَا أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ.

It is narrated to us by Yaqoub Bin Yazeed, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Mansour, from Abu Bakr Al Hazrami,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand letters, each letter opened a thousand letters, and the thousand letters, each letter from these opened a thousand letters".<sup>169</sup>

6- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ الْحَسَنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ عُقْبَةَ عَنِ الْحَرْثِ بْنِ الْمُعْبِرَةِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: جَاءَ أَبُو بَكْرٍ وَ عُمرُ إِلَى أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع حِينَ دُفِنَ النَّبِيُّ ص وَ الْحَدِيثُ طَوِيلٌ

<sup>166</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 17 H 2

<sup>167</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 17 H 3

<sup>168</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 17 H 4

<sup>169</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 17 H 5



It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn. From Al Hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from Ali Bin Uqba, from Al hars Bin Al Mugheira,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Abu Bakr and Umar came to Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> when he<sup>asws</sup> had buried the Prophet<sup>saww</sup>, – and the Hadeeth is lengthy.

فَقَالَ هُمَا أَمِيرُ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ عَ أَمَّا مَا ذَكَرْتُمَا أَنِّي لَمْ أَشْهَدْكُمَا أَمْرَ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص فَإِنَّهُ قَالَ لَا يَرَى عَوْرَتِي أَحَدٌ غَيْرَكَ إِلَّا ذَهَبَ بَصَرُهُ وَ لَمْ أَكُنْ لِأَوْدِيكُمَا بِهِ

Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup> said to them, ‘But, what you are mentioning is that I<sup>asws</sup> did not let you attend the matter of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, for he<sup>saww</sup> said: ‘No one would see my<sup>saww</sup> bareness apart from you<sup>asws</sup>, except his sight would be gone,’ and I<sup>asws</sup> did not want to traumatised you two with it.

وَ أَمَّا كَيْ عَلَيْهِ فَإِنَّهُ عَلَّمَنِي أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ كُلُّ حَرْفٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ حَرْفٍ فَلَمْ أَكُنْ لِأُطْلِعْكُمَا عَلَى سِرِّ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص.

And as for my<sup>asws</sup> devoting to him<sup>saww</sup>, so he<sup>saww</sup> taught me<sup>asws</sup> a thousand letter, each letter opened a thousand letters. But, I<sup>asws</sup> am not going to notify you two upon a secret of Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>, 170

## 18 باب فيه الكلمة التي علم رسول الله ص أمير المؤمنين ع

### CHAPTER 18 – THE PHRASE WHICH RASOOL-ALLAH<sup>saww</sup> TAUGHT AMIR AL-MOMINEEN<sup>asws</sup>

1- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ وَ مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عَبْدِ الْجَبَّارِ عَنْ مُحَمَّدِ بْنِ إِسْمَاعِيلَ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ عَنْ أَبِي حمزة عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ قَالَ: عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع كَلِمَةً يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ يَفْتَحُ كُلُّ كَلِمَةٍ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn and Muhammad Bin Abdul Jabbar, from Muhammad Bin Ismail, from mansour, from Abu Hamza,

‘From Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a phrase opening a thousand phrases, each phrase opened a thousand phrases’<sup>171</sup>.

2- حَدَّثَنَا الْحَجَّالُ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ اللَّؤْلُؤِيِّ عَنِ ابْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ جَابِرٍ وَ عَبْدِ الْكَرِيمِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ بْنِ الدَّيْلَمِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: أَوْصَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِلَى عَلِيٍّ ع بِأَلْفِ كَلِمَةٍ يَفْتَحُ كُلُّ كَلِمَةٍ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ.

It is narrated to us by Al Hajjal, from Al Hassan Bin Al Husayn Al luluie, from Ibn Sinan, from Ismail Bin Jabir, and Abdul Kareem, from Abdul Hameed Bin Al Daylam,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> bequeathed to Ali<sup>asws</sup> with a thousand phrases, each phrase opened a thousand phrases’<sup>172</sup>.

3- حَدَّثَنَا يَعْقُوبُ بْنُ يَزِيدَ وَ إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنِ ابْنِ أَبِي عُمَيْرٍ عَنْ مَنْصُورٍ بْنِ يُونُسَ عَنْ أَبِي حمزة الثُمَالِيِّ عَنْ عَلِيِّ بْنِ الْحُسَيْنِ قَالَ: عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ وَ الْأَلْفُ كَلِمَةٍ يَفْتَحُ كُلُّ كَلِمَةٍ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ.

It is narrated to us by Yaqoub Bin Yazeed and Ibrahim Bin hashim, from Ibn Abu Umeyr, from Mansour Bin yunus, from Abu Hamza Al Sumali,

‘From Ali<sup>asws</sup> Bin Al-Husayn<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand phrases, and the thousand phrases, each phrase opened a thousand phrases’<sup>173</sup>.

4- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ عَلِيٍّ بْنِ فَضَّالٍ عَنْ أَبِي الْمَعْزِيِّ عَنْ دَرِيحِ الْمَحَارِبِيِّ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ أَبَا عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع يَقُولُ نَحْنُ وَرَثَةُ الْأَنْبِيَاءِ قَالَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص جَلَّلَ عَلَى عَلِيٍّ ع ثَوْبًا ثُمَّ عَلَّمَهُ وَ ذَلِكَ مَا يَقُولُ النَّاسُ عَلَّمَهُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ كُلُّ كَلِمَةٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Al hassan Bin Ali Bin Fazzal, from Abu Al migra, from Zareeh Al Muhariby who said,

‘I heard Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘We<sup>asws</sup> are inheritors of the Prophets<sup>as</sup>. Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> cast a cloth upon Ali<sup>asws</sup>, then taught him<sup>asws</sup>, and that what the people are saying that he<sup>saww</sup> taught him<sup>asws</sup> a thousand phrases, each phrase opening a thousand phrases’<sup>174</sup>.

<sup>171</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 1

<sup>172</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 2

<sup>173</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 3

<sup>174</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 4

5- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنِ النَّضْرِ بْنِ شُعَيْبٍ عَنْ خَالِدِ بْنِ مَادِّ الْقَلَانِسِيِّ عَنْ جَابِرٍ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: حَاءَ رَجُلٍ إِلَى عَلِيٍّ ع وَهُوَ عَلَى مَنبَرِهِ فَقَالَ يَا أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ أَتَدْنُو لِي أَتَكَلِّمُ بِمَا سَمِعْتُ عَنْ عَمَّارِ بْنِ يَاسِرٍ يَرْوِيهِ عَنْ رَسُولِ اللَّهِ ص

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Al Nazr Bin Shuayb, from Khalid Bin Madd Al Qalanisi, from Jaber,

‘From Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘A man came to Ali<sup>asws</sup> and he<sup>asws</sup> was upon his<sup>asws</sup> pulpit, and he said, ‘O Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>! Allow me to speak with what I heard from Ammar Bin Yasser reporting it from Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup>’.

قَالَ اتَّقُوا اللَّهَ وَ لَا تَكْذِبُوا عَلَى عَمَّارٍ فَلَمَّا قَالَ الرَّجُلُ ذَلِكَ ثَلَاثَ مَرَّاتٍ قَالَ لَهُ عَلِيٌّ ع تَكَلَّمْ قَالَ سَمِعْتُ عَمَّاراً يَقُولُ سَمِعْتُ رَسُولَ اللَّهِ ص يَقُولُ أَنَا أَقَاتِلُ عَلَى التَّنْزِيلِ وَ عَلِيٌّ ع يُقَاتِلُ عَلَى التَّأْوِيلِ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘Fear Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and do not belie upon Ammar’. When the man said that three times, Ali<sup>asws</sup> said to him: ‘Speak!’ He said, ‘I heard Ammar saying, ‘I heard Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> saying: ‘I<sup>saww</sup> am fought upon the Revelation and Ali<sup>asws</sup> would be fought upon the interpretation’.

قَالَ صَدَقَ وَ رَبِّ الْكُفَّةِ إِنَّ هَذِهِ عِنْدِي فِي الْأَلْفِ الْكَلِمَةِ تَتَّبِعُ كُلَّ كَلِمَةٍ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ آخَر [أُخْرَى]

He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘He spoke the truth, by the Lord<sup>azwj</sup> of Kabah! This is with me<sup>asws</sup> among a thousand phrases, each phrase followed by a thousand other phrases’.

وَ قَالَ ع فِي سَعَةِ أَرْضِ الْعَرَبِ وَ الْعَجَمِ لَمْ يَكُنْ خَارِجِيَّ أَشَدَّ مِنْ هَذِهِ [هَذَا] الْخَارِجِيَّ مَا تَنْظُرُ فَجَرَهُ الْعَرَبِ وَ الْعَجَمِ خَارِجِيَّ أَشَدَّ مِنْهُ.

And he<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘In the vast land of the Arabs and the non-Arabs, there does not happen to be any Kharijite (outside the Religion) more severe than these Kharijites. You will not see among the immoral ones of the Arabs and the non-Arabs any Kharijite more severe than it’<sup>175</sup>.

6- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ مَيْمُونٍ الْقَدَّاحِ عَنْ جَعْفَرٍ عَنْ أَبِيهِ أَنَّ النَّبِيَّ ص حَدَّثَ عَلِيّاً ع أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ كُلُّ كَلِمَةٍ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Ja’far Bin Muhammad, form Abdullah Bin Maymoun Al Qaddah,

‘From Ja’far<sup>asws</sup>, from his<sup>asws</sup> father<sup>asws</sup>: ‘The Prophet<sup>saww</sup> narrated to Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand phrases, each phrase opened a thousand phrases’<sup>176</sup>.

7- حَدَّثَنَا أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ سَعِيدٍ عَنْ حَمَّادِ بْنِ عِيسَى عَنِ الْحُسَيْنِ بْنِ الْمُخْتَارِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الرَّحْمَنِ بْنِ سَبَابَةَ عَنْ عِمْرَانَ بْنِ مِثْمٍ عَنْ عَبَّادَةَ الْأَسَدِيِّ قَالَ: دَخَلْتُ عَلَى أَمِيرِ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ ع وَ أَنَا خَامِسُ خَمْسَةٍ وَ أَنَا أَصْغَرُ الْقَوْمِ فَسَمِعْتُهُ يَقُولُ حَدَّثَنِي أَخِي رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص أَنَّهُ خَاتِمُ أَلْفِ نَبِيٍّ وَ أَنَا خَاتِمُ أَلْفِ وَصِيِّ وَ كُلُّفْتُ مَا لَمْ يَكُلَّفُوا

<sup>175</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 5

<sup>176</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 6

It is narrated to us by Ahmad Bin Muhammad, from Al Husayn Bin Saeed, from Hammad Bin Isa, from Al husayn Bi Al Mukhrat, from Abdul Rahman Bin Sayaba, from Imran Bin Maysam, from Abaya Al Asady who said,

‘I entered to see Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>, and I was fifth of five, and I was the youngest of the group. I heard him<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘My<sup>asws</sup> brother<sup>saww</sup> Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> narrated to me<sup>asws</sup> that he<sup>saww</sup> is the last of a thousand Prophets<sup>as</sup> and I<sup>asws</sup> am the last of a thousand successors<sup>as</sup> and have been encumbered with what they<sup>as</sup> had not been encumbered with’.

فُلْنَا مَا أَنْصَفَكَ الْقَوْمُ يَا أَمِيرَ الْمُؤْمِنِينَ قَالَ لَيْسَ حَيْثُ تَذْهَبُ يَا ابْنَ أَخٍ إِنِّي لَا أَعْلَمُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ مَا يَعْلَمُهَا غَيْرِي وَغَيْرِ مُحَمَّدٍ ص يَقْرَأُونَ مِنْهَا آيَةً فِي كِتَابِ اللَّهِ وَإِذَا وَقَعَ الْقَوْلُ عَلَيْهِمْ أَخْرَجْنَا لَهُمْ دَابَّةً مِنَ الْأَرْضِ تُكَلِّمُهُمْ أَنَّ النَّاسَ كَانُوا بِآيَاتِنَا لَا يُوقِنُونَ.

We said, ‘The people have not been fair with you<sup>asws</sup>, O Amir Al-Momineen<sup>asws</sup>!’ He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘It isn’t where you are going, O son of a brother! I<sup>asws</sup> know a thousand phrases no one else knows apart from me<sup>asws</sup> and Muhammad<sup>saww</sup>. They are reading from it a Verse in the Book of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>: **And when the Word will occur upon them, We will Bring out to them a walker from the earth to speak to them. Surely, the people would not have had certainty in Our Signs [27:82]**’.<sup>177</sup>

8- حَدَّثَنَا إِبْرَاهِيمُ بْنُ هَاشِمٍ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْمُغِيرَةِ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي عَبْدُ الْمُؤْمِنِ بْنُ الْقَاسِمِ الْأَنْصَارِيُّ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي الْحَرْثُ بْنُ الْمُغِيرَةِ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع أَنَّهُ سَمِعَهُ يَقُولُ عَلَّمَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلِيًّا ع أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ كُلُّ كَلِمَةٍ تَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ.

It is narrated to us by Ibrahim Bin Hashim, from Abdullah Bin Al Mugheira who said, ‘It is narrated to me by Abdul Momin Bin Al Qasim Al Ansari who said, ‘It is narrated to me by Al Hars Bin Al Mugheira,

‘From Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup>, he (the narrator) heard him<sup>asws</sup> saying: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> taught Ali<sup>asws</sup> a thousand phrases, each phrase opening a thousand phrases’.<sup>178</sup>

9- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ جَعْفَرِ بْنِ بَشِيرٍ عَنْ دَرِيحِ الْمُحَارِبِيِّ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: جَلَّلَ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص عَلَى عَلِيٍّ ع ثَوْبًا ثُمَّ عَلَّمَهُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ يَفْتَحُ كُلُّ كَلِمَةٍ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Ja’far Bin bashir, from Zareeh al Muhariby,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> cast a cloth upon Ali<sup>asws</sup>, then taught him<sup>asws</sup> a thousand phrases, each phrase opened a thousand phrases’.<sup>179</sup>

10- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ عِيسَى عَنْ ابْنِ سِنَانٍ عَنْ إِسْمَاعِيلَ بْنِ جَابِرٍ وَعَبْدِ الْكَرِيمِ عَنْ عَبْدِ الْحَمِيدِ بْنِ أَبِي الدَّيْلَمِ عَنْ أَبِي عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع قَالَ: أَوْصَى رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص إِلَى عَلِيٍّ ع بِأَلْفِ كَلِمَةٍ كُلُّ كَلِمَةٍ تَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ.

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Isa, from Ibn Sinan, from ismail Bin Jabir, and Abdul Kareem, from Abdul Hameed Bin Abu Al Daylam,

‘From Abu Abdullah<sup>asws</sup> having said: ‘Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> bequeathed to Ali<sup>asws</sup> with a thousand phrases, each phrase opened a thousand phrases’.<sup>180</sup>

<sup>177</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 7

<sup>178</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 8

<sup>179</sup> Basaaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 9

11- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ الْحُسَيْنِ عَنْ مُوسَى بْنِ سَعْدَانَ عَنْ عَبْدِ اللَّهِ بْنِ الْقَاسِمِ عَنْ مَالِكِ بْنِ عَطِيَّةَ عَنْ أَبِي بَنِ بْنِ تَغْلِبَ قَالَ قَالَ أَبُو عَبْدِ اللَّهِ ع سَيَأْتِي مِنْ مَسْجِدِكُمْ هَذَا يَعْني مَكَّةَ ثَلَاثُمِائَةٍ وَ ثَلَاثَةَ عَشَرَ رَجُلًا يَغْلُمُ أَهْلُ مَكَّةَ أَنَّهُ لَمْ يَلِدْهُمْ آبَاؤُهُمْ وَ لَا أَجْدَادُهُمْ عَلَيْهِمُ السُّيُوفُ مَكْتُوبٌ عَلَى كُلِّ سَيْفٍ كَلِمَةٌ يَفْتَحُ أَلْفَ كَلِمَةٍ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Al Husayn, from Musa Bin Sa'dan, from Abdullah Bin Al Qasim, from Malik Bin Atiyya, from Aban Bin Taghlib who said,

'There will be coming from this Masjid of yours, meaning Makkah, three hundred and thirteen men. The people of Makkah would know that their fathers have not begotten them nor their grandfathers. Upon them would be swords (and) there would be a phrase inscribed upon each sword, each phrase opening a thousand phrases.

تَبَعْتُ الرِّيحَ فَنَادَى بِكُلِّ وَادٍ هَذَا الْمَهْدِيُّ هَذَا الْمَهْدِيُّ يَقْضِي بِقَضَاءِ آلِ دَاوُدَ وَ لَا يَسْأَلُ عَلَيْهِ بَيِّنَةً.

The wind would be sent, and it would be called out in every valley: 'This is Al-Mahdi<sup>asws</sup>! This is Al-Mahdi<sup>asws</sup>! He<sup>asws</sup> will judge by the judgment of the family of Dawood<sup>as</sup>, and he<sup>asws</sup> will not ask for a proof upon it'.<sup>181</sup>

12- حَدَّثَنَا مُحَمَّدُ بْنُ يَحْيَى الْعَطَّارُ قَالَ حَدَّثَنِي أَحْمَدُ بْنُ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ عِيسَى عَنْ أَحْمَدَ بْنِ مُحَمَّدٍ عَنْ أَبِي نَصْرِ عَنْ هِشَامِ بْنِ سَالِمٍ عَنْ سَعْدِ عَنْ أَبِي جَعْفَرٍ ع قَالَ: نَحْنُ عِنْدَهُ ثَمَانِيَةُ رَجُلٍ فَذَكَرْنَا رَمَضَانَ فَقَالَ لَا تَقُولُوا هَذَا رَمَضَانُ وَ لَا ذَهَبَ رَمَضَانُ وَ لَا جَاءَ رَمَضَانُ فَإِنَّ رَمَضَانَ اسْمٌ مِنْ أَسْمَاءِ اللَّهِ لَا يَجِيءُ وَ لَا يَذْهَبُ وَ إِنَّمَا يَجِيءُ وَ يَذْهَبُ الزَّائِلُ

It is narrated to us by Muhammad Bin Yahya Al Attar who said, 'It is narrated to me by Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Isa, from Ahmad Bin Muhammad Bin Abu Nasr, from Hisham Bin Salim, from Sa'ad,

'From Abu Ja'far<sup>asws</sup> having said: 'We were eighty men in his<sup>asws</sup> presence and we mentioned Ramazan. He<sup>asws</sup> said: 'Do not be saying, 'This is Ramazan', nor 'Ramazan has gone', nor 'Ramazan has come', for 'Ramazan' is a Name from the Names of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>; It neither comes nor goes, and rather the temporal comes and goes.

وَ لَكِنْ قُولُوا شَهْرُ رَمَضَانَ فَالشَّهْرُ الْمُضَافُ إِلَى الْإِسْمِ وَ الْإِسْمُ اسْمُ اللَّهِ وَ هُوَ الشَّهْرُ الَّذِي أَنْزَلَ فِيهِ الْقُرْآنَ جَعَلَهُ اللَّهُ مَثَلًا فِي هَذَا الْمَكَانِ فِي الْأَصْلِ

But, be saying, '**The Month of Ramazan [2:185]** So, the (word) 'month' is the adverb to the name, and the Name is a Name of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, and it is the month **in which the Quran was Revealed [2:185]**. Allah<sup>azwj</sup> had Made an example in this place, in the original.

لَا يُفْعَلُ الْخُرُوجُ فِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ لِزِيَادَةِ الْأُيَمَّةِ ع وَ عِيداً أَلَا وَ مَنْ خَرَجَ فِي شَهْرِ رَمَضَانَ مِنْ بَيْتِهِ فِي سَبِيلِ اللَّهِ وَ نَحْنُ سَبِيلُ اللَّهِ الَّذِي مَنْ دَخَلَ عَلَيْهِ يُطَافُ بِالْحِصْنِ وَ الْحِصْنُ هُوَ الْإِمَامُ فَيُكَبَّرُ عِنْدَ رُؤْيَيْهِ كَانَتْ لَهُ يَوْمَ الْقِيَامَةِ صَخْرَةٌ أَثْقَلُ فِي مِيزَانِهِ مِنَ السَّمَاوَاتِ السَّبْعِ وَ الْأَرْضِينَ السَّبْعِ وَ مَا فِيهِنَّ وَ مَا بَيْنَهُنَّ وَ مَا تَحْتَهُنَّ

Do not go out in a month of Ramazan for the Imams<sup>asws</sup> are increased, and Eid. Indeed! And one who goes out from his house during a month of Ramazan in the Way of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>, and we<sup>asws</sup> are the Way of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> which, one who enters it is surrounded with the fortress, and

<sup>180</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 10

<sup>181</sup> Basaair Al Darajaat – P 6 Ch 18 H 11

the fortress, it is the Imam<sup>asws</sup>. So, one should exclaim Takbeer at sighting it. One the Day of Qiyamah it would be a heavy rock for him in his scale, from the seven skies and the seven earths, and whatever is in them, and whatever is between them, and whatever is beneath them’.

فُلْتُ يَا بَا جَعْفَرٍ عَ وَ مَا الْمِيزَانُ فَقَالَ إِنَّكَ قَدْ اِزْدَدْتَ قُوَّةً وَ نَظَرًا يَا سَعْدُ رَسُولُ اللَّهِ ص الصَّخْرَةُ وَ نَحْنُ الْمِيزَانُ وَ ذَلِكَ قَوْلُ اللَّهِ فِي الْإِمَامِ لِيُقَوْمَ النَّاسُ بِالْقِسْطِ

I said, ‘O Abu Ja’far<sup>asws</sup>! And what is the scale?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘You have increased in strength and consideration, O Sa’ad! Rasool-Allah<sup>saww</sup> is the rock, and we<sup>asws</sup> are the scale, and that is the Word of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> regarding the Imam<sup>asws</sup>: **in order for them to establish justice with the people. [57:25]**’.

قَالَ وَ مَنْ كَبَّرَ بَيْنَ يَدَيِ الْإِمَامِ وَ قَالَ لَا إِلَهَ إِلَّا اللَّهُ وَحْدَهُ لَا شَرِيكَ لَهُ كَتَبَ اللَّهُ لَهُ رِضْوَانَهُ الْأَكْبَرَ وَ مَنْ كَتَبَ اللَّهُ رِضْوَانَهُ الْأَكْبَرَ يَجِبُ أَنْ يَجْمَعَ بَيْنَهُ وَ بَيْنَ إِبْرَاهِيمَ وَ مُحَمَّدٍ ص وَ الْمُرْسَلِينَ فِي دَارِ الْجَلَالِ

He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘And the one who exclaims Takbeer in front of the Imam<sup>asws</sup> and says, ‘There is no god except Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Alone, there is no associate for Him<sup>azwj</sup>’, Allah<sup>azwj</sup> would Write for him His<sup>azwj</sup> Great Pleasure, obliging that He<sup>azwj</sup> Gathers between him, and Ibrahim<sup>as</sup> and Muhammad<sup>saww</sup> and the Messengers<sup>as</sup>, in the house of the Majesty’.

فَقُلْتُ لَهُ وَ مَا دَارُ الْجَلَالِ قَالَ نَحْنُ الدَّارُ وَ ذَلِكَ قَوْلُ اللَّهِ تِلْكَ الدَّارُ الْآخِرَةُ نَجْعُهَا لِلَّذِينَ لَا يُرِيدُونَ غُلُوبًا فِي الْأَرْضِ وَ لَا فُسَادًا وَ الْعَاقِبَةُ لِلْمُتَّقِينَ

I said to him<sup>asws</sup>, ‘And what is the house of the Majesty?’ He<sup>asws</sup> said: ‘We<sup>asws</sup> are the house (of Majesty), and that is the Word of Allah<sup>azwj</sup>: **That is the House of the Hereafter. We Make it to be for those who are not wanting to exalt themselves in the land nor make mischief, and the end-result is for the pious [28:83]**’.

فَنَحْنُ الْعَاقِبَةُ يَا سَعْدُ وَ أَمَّا مَوَدَّتُنَا لِلْمُتَّقِينَ فَيَقُولُ اللَّهُ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى تَبَارَكَ اسْمُ رَبِّكَ ذِي الْجَلَالِ وَ الْإِكْرَامِ فَتَنَحُّنُ جَلَالَ اللَّهِ وَ كَرَامَتَهُ الَّتِي أَكْرَمَ اللَّهُ تَبَارَكَ وَ تَعَالَى الْعِبَادَ بِطَاعَتِنَا.

We<sup>asws</sup> are the end-result, O Sa’ad! And as for our<sup>asws</sup> cordiality for the pious, so Allah<sup>azwj</sup> Blessed and Exalted: **Blessed is the Name of your Lord, with the Majesty and the Honour! [55:78]**. We<sup>asws</sup> are the Majesty of Allah<sup>azwj</sup> and His<sup>azwj</sup> Honour which Allah<sup>azwj</sup> the Blessed and Exalted Honoured the servants with being obedient to us<sup>asws</sup>,<sup>182</sup>

تم الجزء السادس و يتلوه الجزء السابع من بصائر الدرجات

The sixth part is complete and is followed by the seventh from ‘Basaair Al Darajaat’